Dr. R.E. BENJAMIN
Professor of Economics
School of Economics

Madurai Kamaraj -University, Madurai - 625 021.

#### CERTIFICATE

MANAGEMENT OF MARINE FISHERIES IN KERALA" submitted by Mr. S.NATARAJAN for the award of Ph.D. Degree of the Madurai Kamaraj University, is a bonafide record of the research work done by him at the University for the degree, and that it has not previously formed the basis for the award of any degree, diploma, associateship or any similar title, and that it is an independent work done by him.

Place: Madurai

Date: 23 October, 1996

Guide

S. NATARAJAN, Technical Officer (T-8)

Tuticorin Research Centre of Central Marine Fisheries Research Institute, 93, Beach Road Tuticorin - 628 002

#### DECARATION

I hereby declare the this work titled "PRODUCTION AND MARKETING MANAGEMENT OF MARNE FISHERIES IN KERALA" has been carried out by me under the guidance and supervision of Dr.R.E. BENJAMIN M.A., Ph.D., Professor of Economics, School of Economics, Madurai Kamaraj University, Madurai - 21 and that this has not been submitted elsewhere or any other degree.

Place: Tuticorin

Date : 2 3 October, 1996

(S. NATARAJAN)

## **CONTENTS**

|       |  | Page N     |
|-------|--|------------|
|       | Acknowledgement  | i - ii     |
|       | List of Tables   | iii - viii |
|       | List of Figures  | ix - x     |
|       | List of Plates   | хi         |
|       | List of Chart  | ×i         |
|       | CHAPTER  |            |
| 1.    | Introduction   | 1 - 11     |
| 11.   | Review of Literature   | 12 - 38    |
| 111.  | Materials and Methods  | 39 - 47    |
| 1V.   | General profile, Fishing centres and Activities              | 48 - 72    |
| ٧.    | Production trend, Resources And<br>Acoustic Survey           | 73 - 111   |
| VI.   | Technological options and capital Investment                 | 112 - 128  |
| VII.  | Costs and Earnings of Fishing units                          | 129 - 161  |
| VIII. | Production Function, Economic Efficiency and Management      | 162 - 175  |
| IX.   | Marine Fish Marketing, Price<br>Structure and profit Margins | 176 - 220  |
| х.    | Summary, conclusions and policy implications                 | 221 - 231  |
|       | References   | 232 - 244  |
|       | Appendices   | 2/15 - 250 |

#### **ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS**

I discern a heightened sense of privilege to express my deep of gratitude to my guide Dr R.E. BENJAMIN, Economics, Madurai Kamarai University, Madurai for his guidance, and constructive counsel coupled with constant encouragement throughout the course of investigation. Amidst his tight schedule, he spared a good deal of time for critical examination of the manuscript by subjecting it to threadbare analysis. His comments were healthy and most helpful.

I am equally indebted to **Dr. R. Sankara Ramalingam** Head and former Coordinator and **Dr. T. Valuthi Varaguna Singh**, Professor, Head and Co-ordinator of the School of Economics M.K. University for equipping me with necessary facilities to expedite the process of investigation.

I wish to place on record my utmost gratitude to Dr P.S.B.R.

James, Førmer Director and Dr. M.Devaraj Director, Central Marine

Fisheries Research Institute (CMFRI), Kochi, for granting me study leave,

which enabled me to carry out this work.

I turn thankfully to **Dr.K.Alagaraja**, Principal Scientist, and **M.Srinath**, Senior Scientist of CMFRI for lending a helping hand to aide & guide me in the statistical analysis and computer programming.

Much of the credit goes to my colleagues in CMFRI particularly Dr. R.Sathiadhas, Senior Scientist, Sri.Girija Vallabhan Senior scientist Dr. K.Rengarajan Senior Scientist and Sri.Marichamy, Principal scientist

for updating and sophisticating my knowledge with their exceptional expertise and explorative experience to proffer solution for intriguingly complex questions that cropped up in my study.

I express my sincere thanks to the staff members of various research centres of C.M.F.R.I. and Fisheries Harbour, Cochin who worked in tandem with the compelling needs of me in order to establish the Quantitative presentation of the data with precision to augment the vision of my work.

Special thanks are due to Miss. V.Sivagnanam Miss. M.Selvi and Miss. K. Nisha at their fine work in turning my raw manuscript into a finished thesis by the finely honed skill of typing & word processing.

My doctoral thesis owes much to my Wife Smt. Alagammal for her constant encouragement of uninterrupted service to thread my way in the chosen task, my children Alagulakshmi, Srinivasan and Subha for their whole hearted support and patient endurance and my brother-in-law, Sri K.Somasundaram, Joint Director Agri (retd) for inspiring me to complete this task. I am grateful in measure beyond words for the same.

Last but not least I bow in reverence to the omnipotent almighty for having endowed me with abundance of strength and ability at my command to craft this final draft.

(S.NATARAJAN)

## LIST OF TABLES

| Table No.  | TITLE   | Page No. |
|------------|---|----------|
| Table V-1  | Marine Fish handing along Kerala Coast<br>during 1950 - 1992  | 74       |
| Table V-2  | Marine Fish landing (Pelagic/Demersal)<br>along Kerala coast during 1980-1992                               | 75       |
| Table V-3  | Landings of major pelagic Resources<br>along Kerala Coast during 1982-1992                                  | 78       |
| Table V-4  | Important demersal resources along<br>Kerala Coast during 1982-1992   | 79       |
| Table V-5  | Gearwise marine fish landings along<br>Kerala Coast during 1983-1992  | 82       |
| Table V-6  | Catch, Effort and CPUE of different gears in Kerala during 1980-1992  | 87       |
| Table V-7  | Quarterwise catch, Effort and CPUE of trawlers in Kerala  | 88       |
| Table V-8  | Percentage contribution of trawl in the<br>landings of major groups of fishes in<br>Kerala during 1984-1992 | 90       |
| Table V-9  | Quarterwise Pelagic and demersal landings in trawl during 1985-1992   | 92       |
| Table V-10 | Percentage contribution of Purse - seine in the landings of major groups of fishes during 1984 - 1992       | 94       |
| Table V-11 | Distribution of total fish biomass in thousands of tonnes per P of latitude,                                |          |
| Table V-12 | between 20 & 120m  Value of 'C' the Acoustic system Constant  | 104      |
| Iddie V-12 | (t/nmi <sup>2</sup> /mm)  | 107      |

| Table V-13  | Estimated fish biomass by Acoustic   |       |
|-------------|--|-------|
|             | survey   | 111   |
| Table VI-1  | Prominent features of Important Fishing gears in Kerala  | 120   |
| Table VI-2  | Fishing Details of selected craft - gear combinations at selected centres in Kerala  | 1 2 2 |
| Table VI-3  | Employment Pattern and labour share in different craft gear combinations in Kerala   | 123   |
| Table VI-4  | Average investment of different craft - gear<br>combinations in Artisanal sector at selected<br>centres during 1992-93 in Kerala | 125   |
| Table VI-5  | Average investment of different craft - gear combinations in motorised and mechanised sector at selected centres during          | 127   |
| Table VII-1 | Operational costs and earnings of seasonal prawn net by catamarans during June - September                                       | 131   |
| Table VII-2 | Operational costs and Earnings of Seasonal Boatseine (Thattumadi) by Catamarans  |       |
|             | during January - May   | 132   |
| Table VII-3 | Operational costs and earnings of seasonal<br>Thattumadi by catamarans during<br>April - Octobe:                                 | 133a  |
| Table VII-4 | Operational costs and earnings of seasonal labsters net by catamarans during  April - November                                   | 133b  |
| Table VII-5 | Operational costs and earnings of seasonal Anchovies net by catamarans for 9 months  | 135   |

| Table VII-6  | Average Catch and earnings of a catamaran with Hooks and lines   | 1 37 |
|--------------|--|------|
| Table VII-7  | Average catch and earnings of a catamaran with sardine gillnet (chalavala)   | 138  |
| Table VII-8  | Average catch and earnings of a catamaran with drift gill net  | 139  |
| Table VII-9  | Annual income and expenditure statement of catamarans with single gear at selected centres during 1992 - 93                        | 140  |
| Table VII-10 | Combinations of gillnets in catamaran units - Average initial investment and annual trips at different centres during 1992 - 93.   | 142  |
| Table VII-11 | Annual income and expenditure statement of catamarans with combinations of gillnets at different centres during 1992 - 93          | 143  |
| Table VII-12 | Plank built boat with different gears -<br>initial investment and annual fishing<br>trips at different centres<br>during 1992 - 93 | 145  |
| Table VII-13 | Annual income and expenditue statement of plank built boats operating different gears at selected centres during                   | 146  |
| Table VII-14 | Motorised country crafts with different gear-initial investment and annual fishhing trips at different centres during              |      |
| -            | 1992 - 93  | 148  |

.

| Table VII-15 | Annual income and expenditure statement of motorised units at selected centres during 1992 - 93                  |            |
|--------------|--|------------|
| Table VII-16 | Operational costs and earnings of a  | 150        |
| ·            | seasonal fish trawl unit at Neendakara during<br>September December 1992   | 152        |
| Table VII-17 | Average catch and earnings of a trawlnet at<br>Calicut during 1992 - 93  | 154        |
| Table VII-18 | Average Catch and earnings of a trawler at<br>Ernakulam during 1992 -93  | 155        |
| Table VII-19 | Average catch and earnings of a trawler at<br>Neendakara during 1992 - 93  | 156        |
| Table VII-20 | Annual income and expenditure statement of trawlers at selected centres in Kerala during 1992-93                 |            |
| Table VIII-1 | Key economic indicators-catamarans with single gear at selected centres of Kerala during 1992 - 93               | 158<br>165 |
| Table VIII-2 | Key economic indicators - catamarans operating combination of gillnets at different centres during 1992 - 93     | 167        |
| Table VIII-3 | Key economic indicators - plank built<br>boats operating different gears at<br>selected centres during 1992 - 93 | 168        |
| Table VIII-4 | Key economic indicators - motorised units at selected centres during 1992 - 93                                   | 170        |
| Table VIII-5 | Key indicators of economic efficiency - Trawlers at different centres during 1992 - 93                           | 172        |

| Table VIII-6 | Key indicators of economic efficiency -<br>Gill netters at Kannamali and  |         |
|--------------|---|---------|
|              | Sakthikulankara during 1992 - 93  | 174     |
| Table IX-1   | Distribution Pattern of marine fish in<br>Kerala  | 189     |
| Table IX-2   | Whole sale price behaviour of selected varieties of marine fish in Kerala   | 190     |
| Table IX-3   | Retail sales Price behaviour of selected varieties of marine fish in Kerala   | 191     |
| Table IX-4   | Average fish prices at primary, wholesale<br>and Retail markets in Cochin region,<br>Kerala during April 1992 - March 1993                | 193-194 |
| Table IX-5   | Average prices at Primary, wholesale and<br>retail markets in Cochin Region during<br>July – September 1992                               | 195     |
| Table IX-6   | Average fish Prices at Primary, wholesale and<br>retail markets in Cochin region during<br>October - December 1992                        | 196     |
| Table IX-7   | Average Prices at Primary, wholesale and<br>retail markets in Cochin region during<br>January - March 1993                                | 197     |
| Table IX-8   | Seasonal minimum and maximum prices at<br>landing centres and retail markets for<br>different varieties during April 1992 -<br>March 1993 | 198     |
| Table IX-9   | Average Prices (Rs / kg) for different varieties of fish in Cochin region   |         |
|              | during April 1992 - March 1993  | 202     |

| Table IX | -10 Marketing margins for different varieties<br>of fish in channel I during April 1992 - |         |
|----------|---|---------|
|          | March 1993 (Fishermen - wholesaler -  |         |
|          | Retailer chain)   | 204     |
| Table IX | -11 Marketing margins for different varieties   |         |
|          | of fish in channel II during April 1992 -   |         |
|          | March 1993 (Fishermen - retailers chain)  | 205     |
| Table IX | -12 Percentage distribution of consumers rupee  |         |
|          | for different varieties of fish in channel l  |         |
|          | during 1992 - 1993  | 207     |
| Table IX | -13 Percentage distribution of consumers  |         |
|          | rupee for different varieties of fish   |         |
|          | in channel II during 1992 - 93  | 208     |
| Table IX | -14 Correlation matrices for selected   |         |
|          | varieties of fish   | 210-213 |
| Table IX | -15 Relationship with landing price   | 214-216 |
| Table IX | -16 Relationship of wholesale price with  |         |
|          | retail price  | 217     |

## LIST OF FIGURES

| Figure | IV-1  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|--------|-------|--|-----|
|        |       | Kerala State                           | 51  |
| Figure | IV-2  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Kasaragode District                    | 52  |
| Figure | IV-3  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Cannanore District                     | 55  |
| Figure | IV-4  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Calicut District                       | 56a |
| Figure | IV-5  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Malapuram District                     | 57a |
| Figure | IV-6  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Trichur District                       | 60  |
| Figure | IV-7  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Ernakulam District                     | 62  |
| Figure | IV-8  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Alleppey District                      | 65  |
| Figure | IV-9  | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        | •     | Quilon District                        | 67  |
| Figure | IV-10 | Important Fishing Centres in           |     |
|        |       | Trivandrum District                    | 70  |
| Figure | V-1   | Demersal and Pelagic Fish Landings     | 76  |
| Figure | V-2   | _                                      |     |
| -      |       | Major groups of Pelagic Fish Landings  | 77  |
| Figure |       | Major groups of Demersal Fish Landings | 80  |
| Figure | V-4   | Gearwise marine fish landings          | 84  |

| Figure | V-5  | Block diagram of Acoustic Servey                                     |     |
|--------|------|--|-----|
|        |      | System using Echo - Integrates                                       | 100 |
| Figure | V-6  | The arrangements for calibration of the Acoustic system on live fish | 105 |
| Figure | IX-1 | Fish market centres in Kerala  | 178 |
| Figure | IX-2 | Ice plant, cold storage and canning centres in Kerala                | 179 |
| Figure | IX-3 | Price spread of seer fish during                                     | 200 |
| Figure | IX-4 | Price spreed of pig-face bream<br>during 1992 - '93                  | 200 |
| Figure | IX-5 | Price spread of sharks during  | 201 |
| Figure | IX-6 | Price spread of mackerel during                                      | 201 |
| Figure | IX-7 | Price spread of silverbellies  | 202 |
| Figure | IX-8 | Price spread of whitebaits   | 202 |

# LIST OF PLATES

| Plate   |         | Artisanal crafts at the fish landing centre  | 49   |
|---------|---------|--|------|
| Plate I | V-Ib    | Mechanised crafts (Trawlers) at<br>Fisheries Harbour   | ıi 9 |
| Plate 1 | V-IIa   | Trawl net mending work at fisheries<br>Harbour   | 64   |
| Plate I | V-IIb   | Gillnet repair work at fisheries<br>Harbour  | 64   |
| Plate I | X-1     | Van with fish packed in plastic tray Ready for transportation from Landing centre to markets | 1 82 |
| Plate I | X-2     | Auto rickshaw at landing centre for transporting fish to retail market                       | 184  |
| Plate I | X-3     | Sorted fish catch ready for auction  | 186  |
| Plate I | X-4     | Bamboo basket packed with fish and ice for transporting                                      | 188  |
|         |         | LIST OF CHARTS   |      |
| Chart ' | V I – 1 | Artisanal Sector Fishing crafts  | 113  |
| Chart   | VI-2    | Artisanal Sector Fishing gears   | 113a |

#### INTRODUCTION

Marine Fisheries in India play an important role in the economy of the country. It helps in augmenting food supplies, generating employment, raising nutritional level and earning foreign exchange. More than 60% of people in India consume fish as a food item. Fish is considered exceptionally valuable from the nutritional point of view, as it contains a high percentage of readily digestible animal protein. Food containing protein has to be consumed by human beings daily as it can not be stored in the body like fats and carbohydrates. But we face the problem of deficiency of protein due to the explosion of population in our country.

India's population estimated is at around 770 million (Mid 1987 Estimates) and it continues to grow at around two percent a year (Kapoor, 1987). The average annual percapita consumption of fish in India is only about 2.8 Kg which works out to be about 8 gm of fish per day. To completely wipe out the protein deficiency in the country we need to produce ten times the quantity of fish. i.e. 20 million tonne (Rangasamy, 1973). The percapita availability of land which was about 0.94 hectare in 1951 will decline to 0.33 hectare in the year 2000 (Khanna and Pavate, 1987).

As the agricultural food producing land resource is limited the increasing share of future food supply needs, especially of developing country like India, may have to be met from fisheries. Thus the development of exploited and unexploited marine fisheries resources

and its effective management offer a promising solution to the food and malnutrition problem of our country.

Hence, the responsibility rests with the management in drawing up the developmental programme for enhancing production of fish and the productivity of fishermen, fish farmers and fishing industries, rising the nutritional standard of people, improving socio-economics conditions of traditional fisherman and conservation of depleted species of fish.

The main land of India is surrounded by sea on three sides with vast potential in terms of living and nonliving resources. The Indian Ocean including Antarctica has an area of about 75 million square kilometres which is roughly one fifth of the total area of the world ocean (Nair and Pillai, 1983). However, the fish production from this ocean is only about 4 million tonnes which is about one twelfth of the world annual catch. India is the largest among the countries bordering India Ocean with about 2 million km $^2$  of sea and land area of about  $^{3\cdot 2}$  km $^2$ , contributing to about 45% of the fish production from the region.

The length of the Indian coast line is about 7100 km and the exploitable fish resource potential estimated is around 4.57 million tonnes (George et al., 1977., James, 1988) and aboutt 2.5 million people in India depend on marine fishing and related activities for their livelihood. Around 1.5 lakhs crafts-both mechanised and nonmechanised using about one lakh fishing gears of different types are their main tools for landing the fish (Anon., 1981).

The marine product of India has attracted many new customers in foreign markets and brought about a new era of hopes and optimism The fisherfolk get better prices for their fishing community. catchhes and gain respect and recognition in society as primary producers of raw materials for marine export Industry. The foreign exchange earnings of fishing sector have increased from Rs.46 crores in 1960-61 to Rs.2503.62 crores during 1993-94, equivalent to US dollar 798.25 million. This is the highest export ever recorded. The quantity exported during 1993-94 was 243960 tonnes which is 34933 tonnes higher (16.71%) than the previous year. In terms of value when compared with previous year was Rs.735.06 crores (41.56%). The average unit value realisation recorded substantial increase from Rs.84.61 per kg to Rs.102 per kg. This increase was mainly due to export of highvalued items like shrimp, frozen squid and cuttlefish. This growth in export market over the last three decades contributed substantially to the economic development of our Country.

The marine fish landing was about 0.6 million tonnes in the early fifties. 0.7 million tonnes in sixties, 1.12 million tonnes in seventies, 1.7 million tonnes in late eighties and 4 million tonnes during 1992-93.

The developmental and management problems of fishery resources are so complex. In rellation to resources and their utilities the marine fishery has to be considered differently from agriculture or mining industry (Chidambaram, 1983., Subbarao, 1985). In the case of

agriculture the progress of the growing crops can be monitored regularly and precautionary action can be taken on the standing crops whenever required as or the production factors like varieties of crops, nature of the area. etc. are known. Similarly, for mineral resources, the production (mining) involve only the estimation and tapping the known and fixed resources. whereas fish is always in the move in the three dimensional winter body. highly perishable, dynamic and multispecies resources of common properties. The raw materials viz. the living finfishes and shellfishes, though caughht in different waters, they are to be brought to the selected centres either on the coast (Fishing Harbour) or on the seas (Factory Ship) for further handling and distribution to different customers through the different marketing channel.

Though the estimated stock is about 4.7 million tonnes exploited level of fishery resources in our country, in general is far below level which may be due to the the optimum management policies and their improper implementation. The ultimate aim of the marine fishery management is to make use of the available fish resources without endangering their renewability. But as would have it, the quantum of resources ameanable exploitation which is called the "Maximum Sustainable Yield" (MSY) appears to be more or less constant. The primary task of the management is to monitor the fish stock, their distribution in space migration, seasonal fluctuation in their abundance, annual recruitment level, optimum level of harvesting etc and to determine the effort needed to exploit the permissible level of resources avoiding depletion due to continuous and over exploitation. In recent days Hydro-Accoustic Instruments such as echo-sounder, sonar, echo-integrator, trawl sonde etc. are used to collect the required data in a systematic manner and Electronic Data processing (E D P) system are used to analyse the large mass of data into meaningful information helpful for the decision-making in the effective management.

With regard to the exploitation of resources there is an implicit conflict between the different production sectors and within each sector, between the end users. For example there is a conflict in Agriculture, between diffferent crops for the available land. In fisheries. conflict manifests itself between inland and marine sector marine sector between the mechanised sector and the traditional sector; and within traditional the sector, between the motorised and non-motorised sector. In marketing, there is always conflict between the potential demand and the potential supply as determined by the "Maximum Sustainable Yield". The responsibility rests with the fishery management to resolve these conflicts and to ensure maximum social gain in terms of marketing and employment.

In the field of marine fisheries, the problem of production and marketing are inter-dependent. An integrated approach at the regional level is quite essential for suggesting management strategies. The sustenance of the different harvesting techniques of marine fishery depends upon its profitability which is the function of market demand

and the unit price of the produce. The past experience has revealed that the fisheries development depends initially on detailed estimation of fish resources and the way inwhich they respond to the changes in fishing methods (Khorshid and Morgan, 1980). The data on marketing and infrastructural aspects also are essential for analysing the multi-input and multi-objective problems of marimne fisheries for effecting the fisheries management efficiently and effectively (David cushing, 1975; Vito Blomo et al., 1978).

The thrust of fisheries research in India so far has been centered around on biological and technological aspects, mainly at the exploitation of fisheries resources. On the other hand the social and economic aspects of marine fisheries research has been completely ignored (Subbarao, 1987). Only recently there has been contribution on specific problems relating to economics of different fishing methods, impact of mechanisation, marketing, etc. A few micro level studies on the costs and the earnings of different crafts - gear combinations indicate that the introduction of mechanised fishing vessels such as trawlers, gillnetters and purse-seiners along the west coast India has had positive economic However, impact. investigations are skeptical about this and point out various conservation problems and the negative effect of mechanisation.

Further, the cost and earnings of the same type of craft - gear combination differ considerably from region to region. With regard to marine fish marketing, a few study conducted at the national and regional levels (Anon., 1984; Saxena, 1983; Rao, 1983; Panikker et al., 1990) could not integrate the productions sector in order to give

meaningful suggestions for coordinated and overall management. Hence, the present investigation to study the production and marketing aspects together is a pioneering attempt in the marine fishery sector. However, considering the limitations on the availability of limited man power, material and time, the study is limited to Kerala State only.

The State of Kerala, located in the Southern part of the Peninsular India has a narrow stretch of lush green land with a long surf-beaten coast on the western side between  $08^{\circ}$  18' N and  $12^{\circ}$  48' N and  $74^{\circ}$  52' E and  $77^{\circ}$  22' E. Its other boundaries are the western ghats interspersed with rivers in the east, Arbian Sea in the west, the State of Karnataka and Tamil Nadu in the north and south respectively.

Kerala with its 590 km long coastline, less than one tenth of the total and continental shelf area of about 40,000 km. Indian Coast, enjoys one of World's most productive seas bordering it and it produces an average of 24% of India's total annual fish landings (James et al., 1991; Alagaraja et al., 1994). The fishermen population as per the Kerala State Government Publication, during 1986 is reported to be 6.7 lakhs. Considering an annual growth rate of 0.3% the conservative projection of population in 1993 would be above 6.84 lakhs. 22.74% of the total fishermen population are reported to be the active fishermen engaged in the fishing activities. There are about 5026 mechanised boats 7984 motorised country crafts and 27104 non-motorised country crafts operating along the Kerala Coast (Sathiadhas et al., 1995). The main fishing gears used are trawl nets, purseine ents drift/gillnets, boat seines, hooks and lines, shore seines, traps and scoop nets.

In view of the importance of marine fishery in the economy of the Kerala State, the present investigation is carried out setting forth the following objectives:

- To review the fish stock assessment methods with special reference to Acoustic Survey using echo-sounder and Echo-integrator.
- To examine the recent developments in fishing techniques, production trend and variation in the composition of marine fish catch over the years.
- iii) To evaluate the cost and earnings of different craft gear combinations in marine fishing operations.
- To study the marine fish marketing problems, to determine price spread for different varieties of fish and to assess the share of fishermen and middlemen in the consumer's rupee.
- v) To suggest management measures, to enhance the level of production, product development to increase the profitability of different types of fishing units and to improve marketing efficiency of marine fishery resources: by introducing non-conventional added value fish.
- vi) To evaluate the Government policy related to fisheries briefly and to recommend positive changes.

## **Hypotheses**

In spite of the enormous scope and potential of marine fisheries, majority of fishermen who depend on this industry, still live under the low income group due to various production and marketing problems. The present study attempts to identify the major

problems and prospects in the marine fisheries industry of Kerala. The practical utility of this investigation is that it will be quite helpful to evolve appropriate production and marketing management strategies in future to increase the productivity of capture fisheries and efficiency of marketing system in Kerala. The present study attempts to test the following hypotheses.

- 1) Indigenous low-cost fishing units cannot survive in the long run and all out mechanisation is the only remedy for optimising the marine fish production.
- 2) Motorisation of country craft helped the fishermen to improve their living condition.
- The shrimp catch per unit effort of trawlers is continuously declining due to overfishing, consequently its sustenance is being threatened.
- 4) In marine fishery, fishermen use factors of production in a rational way.
- 5) Lesser the number of intermediaries in the fish marketing chain higher is the share to fishermen in the consumer's rupee.
- Acoustic Survey is one of the best methods for the fish resources estimation which provides fishery management informations.

## Limitations of the study

This study pertains to the year 1992-93 and values of input and output are subject to change. The returns in terms of total catch and species-composition of the catch, price of different varieties of fish often show wide fluctuations. This is the major limitation of any study on costs earnings or marketing in marine fishery.

Innumerable types of fishing techniques are adopted by fishermen all along the coast. There is lot of regional differences. It is very difficult to cover all the centres or all types of fishing methods in the entire coast. However, maximum care has been taken to include all important types of craft - gear combinations at representative centres to arrive at general conclusions.

## Layout of the study

Chapter II consists of the review of relevant literature and its applications to the present study.

Chapter III deals with the materials and methods. It gives an account of the sources of data collected, sampling design of primary data collection and the tools applied for analysis.

Chapter IV consists of general profile. landing centres, and the activities in detail.

Chapter V projects the fishery production trend, available resources and its survey by Acoustic method.

Chapter VI discusses the various technological options for fishing available to the fishermen and their capital requirements. The technical details about the craft and gears are also briefly dealt with.

Chapter VII encompasses the costs and earnings of different types of fishing units operating along Kerala Coast.

Chapter VIII analyses the input - ouput relationship for some of the selected craft - gear combinations using Cobb-Douglas Production function model. To bring out the comparative economic efficiency of different craft - gear combinations, a set of key economic indicators have been listed for all types of fishing units operating at different centres.

Chapter IX deals with the fish marketing price structure and profit margins. Further, the inter-relationship of landing, wholesale and retail prices have been discussed in detail for all commercially important fishes.

Chapter X contains the summary of findings, conclusion and policy implications.

#### CHAPTER II

#### **REVIEW OF LITERATURE**

The need for fishery management assumed importance in recent years on account of the uncontrolled or rather reckless exploitation of resources in many countries leading to depletion of stock (Mac 1981; Courtland, 1990). Although according to available information, the level of exploitation of the fishery resources in India. in general, is far below the optimum, there seems to be too much concentration in certain areas and in respect to certain speecies which perhaps is a reflection of the lack of fishery management policies or implementation (Govindan, 1983; Choudhury, 1986). technological build up in the sphere of exploitation of ocean resources is not yet systematically designed and properly supported (Kholi, 1978). Fisheries resources are living and self-renewing in nature. Marine Fishery is concerned with national exploitation of aquatic production (Subba Rao. 1986). The prevailing situation in the fisheries sector in many countries of the world can be briefly stated as (i) insufficient information of fish resources, (2) diminishing stock and (3) conflicting uses of coastal areas and types of fishing.

Most of the countries in the world depend on fisheries as a source rich protein food. Studying the scope of protein availability from the sea, Menon (1970) concluded that the sea and sea alone is the ultimate answer to the problem of protein deficiency, if it has to be tackled from the natural sources. Qasim (1972) indicates that if the ocean harvest is to be realized fairly rapidly changes are

necessary in developing a complex technology by which the cost of marine protein to the consumer is substantially reduced.

Saxena (1983) stressed the need for more widespread use of economic tool in formulating Indian fishery policies. He observed that there were very few studies on the economics of different types of fishing methods and economic status of fishermen. The paucity of such studies has resulted in ineffective fishery policies in the country. He further indicated the lack of systematic collection of economics-oriented fishery statistics regarding investments, returns, marketing costs and margins of different intermediaries in marine fisheries sector.

The size of investment in marine fisheries has been so modest that it can be said to be insignificant as compared to other sectors (Kalawar, 1985; Chua Thia-Eng, 1986). In all the Five year and Annual plans, the share of the fishery sector never exceeded 0.5 per cent on an average. The capital investment in fishing industry trailed behind all the other sectors of Indian economy particularly when compared with agricultural investment (Rao and Rao, 1989). The extent of Exclusive Economic Zone (EEZ) available for fishing exploitation. is equal to two thirds of the land area of the country. Reviewing the present status and role of small-scale fisheries of India, Bapat and Kurian (1981) pointed out that land is definitely going to be a limiting factor in increasing food production. Abdul Hakim (1979) stated that any amount spent on fisheries development is justifiable as it touches some of the basic national goals. Therefore, investment on of marine fisheries in India should be stepped substantially after evolving an appropriate marine fisheries management policy.

# Resources exploitation and production economics

The primary task of management is to determine the effort needed to exploit the allowable level of resource ((Lackey, 1978; Kesteven, 1981). It must in fact be viewed as part of the overall policy measures needed for the most rational exploitation of the total natural resources of a country. Different estimates are available with regard to the potential resources of the Indian Ocean (Silas et al., 1976; George et al., 1977; James, 1988; Sudarsan and Somvanshi, 1988). A break-up of this estimate with respect to the southwest northwest coast. upper east coast and lower east coast is also available. In spite of these macro level figures, no accurate estimates regarding the resources falling within the different depth zones off different maritime States are available (Choudhury, 1986). This is a major limiting factor in deciding appropriate management measures.

Several studies carried out along the Indian Coast indicate that at present the marine fish landings are confined mostly to inshore belt upto 50 metres in depth (Gokhale, 1971; Qasim, 1973; Dharmaraja et al., The prawn resources are intensively fished due to its high export price in this belt (George et. al., 1981; Saxena, 1984; Muthu, 1988; Devaraj and Smita Chlariya, 1983). The deep sea zone beyond 50 metres depth contains about 50% of the annual potential yield. The studies further indicate that wheretheincrease in catches from the traditionally exploited resources such oilsardine, as mackeral, bombayduck and prawns is expected to be marginal, the increase possible from additional efforts to exploit varieties, such as small tunas, whitebaits, horse mackeral, catfish, ribbonfish and thread-finbream is likely to be considerable. Likewise, the consideration of

edible fish bio-mass and crustaceans from the outer shelf and slope, offer good scope for exploitation. Another major potential of oceanic resources to be exploited are the larger tunas and squids (Silas and Pillai, 1982).

Discussing the growth and productivity of the Indian fisheries, Rao and Rao (1989) conclude that the marine fish production growth rate could not go up much partly due to lack of capital from the inshore area which means there is over-capitablisation fish production from the EEZ. Joseph and Radhamma (1970) studied deep sea prawn resources of the southwest coast of India. They concluded that the potentiality or abundance of a particular species is only ne of the factors determining the economic viability. They further found that there is no significant seasonal fluctuation in the abundance of deep sea prawn.

A few studies were conducted to analyse the programme of mechanisation of small boats and efforts of Government of India in relation to deep sea fishing (Chidambaram 1983; Mathai, 1983; Kalawar, 1985). They suggested alternative strategies through which India can the fishery resources of the EEZ. Chidambaram (1985) in his study on "Man power planning - an assessment for the next decade" pointed out that considerable work remains to be carried determining the untapped fisheries resources in the deeper waters, assessing the Maximum Sustainable Yield from the exploited fisheries and planning, control and regulatory measures, methods for rational exploitation of various fisheries resources, analytical methods in respect of production, economics and management, social and economic set up of the fisheries in different areas and extension.

Reviewing the fisheries development policies and the fishermen's struggle in Kerala, Kurien and Achari (1988) indicated that lack of clearly formulated policies has resulted in the enunciation of numerous and often mutually conflicting development objectives. Unfortunately deep sea fishing has always been associated with exports. It has also been assumed that only very capital-intensive technologies can be utilized for this. It is important to focus more on the internal and to use a combination of capital and labour/intensive technologies to harvest this resource .

Costs and earning studies of different craft-gear combinations are very useful to know the comparative economic efficiency of different investment options. A few micro level studies were carried out about the economics of different craft-gear combinations at selected centres along the Indian Coast. Krishna lyer et al. (1970) studied the comparative fishing ability and economic performance of 9.15 m (301), 9.76 m (321) and 10.97 m (361) vessels operating along Kerala Coast on the basis of data for four consecutive years from 1964 to 1968. They concluded that the bigger size boats are comparatively more efficient.

Joseph (1973) analysed the economics of operation of the 17.5 mono indigenous steel trawlers along the Kerala Coast. He concluded that these boats are operating on profit and they can operate about 250 days per annum.

Noble and Narayanan Kutty (1978) studied the economics of indigenous fishing units (Thangu vala and Ayala vala) operating at

investment is very good in the indigenous fishing units and giving proportionately higher rate of production than the mechanised units.

country crafts require comparatively less investment and it can be economically put into action even when the fish in the sea is scanty.

James (1981) studied the exploited and potential capture fishery resources in the inshore waters of India. He found that the return per unit of investment of non-powered boats has been found to be twice that of the powered boats and generate almost seven times more direct employment than the mechanised boats. He concluded that attempts for diversification of fishing in coastal waters to exploit the underexploited and non-conventional resource should be intensified achieving a rational exploitation of the resources of the inshore areas and for maintaining a balance between the mechanised and non-mechanised fishing.

impact of motorisation of catamarans along Thirunelveli and Kanyakumari Coast has been studied by Sathiadhas (1982). The gross and net earnings of motorised units increased due to higher catches of cuttlefish. However, he has pointed out that there is not much difference in catch and revenue between motorised and non-motorised units along Thirunelveli Coast where the wind blows favourably most part of the year enabling the non-motorised units to operate equally effectively.

Kurien and Rolf Wilmann (1982) made a detailed study on the costs and earnings of artisanal and mechanised fishing units in Kerala. Wide coverage has been given in the study by giving due representation for a number of indigenous craft – gear combinations operating along Kerala Coast. The study illustrates the technical variety of the Kerala fisheries especially of the artisanal sector. The results of the study suggest that the performance and potential of the artisanal fisheries may justify greater attention and support than has been accorded in the past. But the study has thrown light on the profitability of different investment options, and it lacks detailed information on fish marketing systems to suggest broad management strategies for the overall development of marine fisheries in the region.

Krishna lyer et al. (1983) studied the economic efficiency of 9.82 m and 11 m fishing trawlers along Kerala Coast. They concluded that the number of fishing trips per year determines the profit and loss of the trawler. With the increase in the number of fishing trips, the profit also increases for both types of trawlers.

Unnithan et al. (1985) attempted an economic analysis of 22 m and 23 m deep sea trawlers under operation from the Visakhapatnam base of Andhra Pradesh in the east coast. The study indicated that the deep sea fishing in Indian waters is a profitable venture. However. the conomic parameters such as catch per trawling operation, cost of production, productivity per man year, energy, etc. estabilish the superiority of 23 m vessel.

Costs and earnings of traditional fishing units along Trivandrum Coast, Kerala has been studied by Sathiadhas and Panikkar (1988). The study cover catamarans with hooks and lines, catamarans with gillnets and Planckbuilt canoe fitted with OBM. Considering the catch and revenue in different seasons for these units, monsoon period (June-August) is found to be more productive and profitable. The study indicates that the catamaran units show better input-ouput and capital efficiencies as compared to OBM units since the initial investment in them is comparatively less. Catamarans with hooks and lines are highly suitable as a family enterprise for the small investors who are able to go for fishing on their own units. However, in terms of higher productivity, gross and net income and employment potential the canoe fitted with OBM is more efficient.

Panikkar et al. (1990) studied the comparative economic efficiency of mechanised boats operating at Cochin Fisheries Harbour in Kerala. They have given a set of key economic indicators to assess the comparative efficiency of purse seiners, gillnetters and trawlers and concluded purse seiners are more efficient than the other two types of mechanised units.

Saxena (1984) studied the management aspects of shrimp fishery with particular reference to India. According to him the Indian shrimp fishery after 1975 is experiencing negative growth rates, forcing the fishery to its declining stage which has been substantiated by reduction in catch per unit effort. In the light of the decline of Indian shrimp fishery, three types of tools to manage the same has been suggested - first an exhaustive techno-economic survey should be undertaken to

study the production, processing and marketing costs, margins, practices. channels, etc. alongwith the socio-economic conditions of local fishermen in order to provide alternative employment financial opportunities and compensation. second type of The management tools includes regulatory measures and third relate to the encouragement of shrimp culture. Swamination (1976) also observed in this context that on peculiar feature of the prawn fishery is that most of the penaeid prawns are subjected to the exploitation in the juvenile phase.

Balan <u>et al.</u> (1989) conducted a detailed study on the impact of motorisation of country crafts in Kerala. The costs, earnings and key economic indicators for motorised and non-motorised plank built boats, canoes and catamarans operating hook and lines, boatseines and gillnets were worked out. Returns to capital and labour comparatively more for motorised units. Further extending the area of operation and adopting diversified fishing methods become feasible due to motorisation. It has been observed that motorisation has brought an element of dignity tot he fishing profession. The study indicated that the landings of motorised craft has substantially increased during the last decade and non-motorised showed a declining trend. They further assessed the impact of motorization and other related aspects and also made suggestions for suitable management measures.

Sehara <u>et al</u>. (1986) observed that OBM boats are more popular in Gujarat. There is similarity in trawlnet and gillnet operation in Gujarat and Maharastra, but method of dolnet operation differs in both

the States. The non-peneald prawns in Maharastra and Bombay-duck in Gujarat are the main stay of dolnet catches. Sehara and Karbhari studied the gillnet fisheries by OBM units along Northwest coast of India with special reference to costs and returns. Fishermen prefer OBM units since the capital investment is less and the profit investment ratio are higher. Based on various economic parameters the gillnet fishing by dugout canoes fitted with outboard engine was found to be profitable in northwest coast. The same authors (1991) also studied the economics of trawl fishing at Porbandar in Gujarat. economic efficiency measures show that trawl operation at Porbandar was profitable, but it requires a minimum of about 6 years to recover the capital investment with the existing rate of net income.

Datta and Dan (1989) studied the economic efficiency of different craft - gear combination prevailing along the Orissa Coast. The estimated gross returns from trawler was considerably higher than the income from other types of fishing units. But in terms of factor productivity the non-mechanised units are moore efficient.

Studying the economics of catamaran fishing along the Madras Coast, Sathiadhas and Panikkar (1991) concluded that the catamaran owners can enhance their earnings by increasing the size of craft as well as number of gears. The poor economic condition coupled with scant availability of finance from the Institutional agencies force the fishermen to sustain with less equipped fishing equipments, which in turn results in less returns entangling them in a vicious circle of poverty.

Reviewing the performance of catamarans operating along Andhra Coast, Sivasubramanian (1991) pointed out that most of the fishermen usually put out to sea without suitable gears having only one kind of gear when atleast three kinds are needed. The limitations catamarans face in terms of area covered and the length of time they can stay out at sea makes it necessary for them to use atleast three types of gear to capture different species, during the various seasons of availability within their fishing range. He went to the extent of concluding that the days of catamarans are numbered. However, this observation required further detailed investigation.

## Marketing scenario of marine fish

Resource development alone cannot be sufficient for the growth of fishing unless it is coupled with infrastructure and marketing development. Discussing the marine food industry in Kanyakumari and Thirunelveli District of Tamil Nadu, Leela Nayar (1973) indicated the existence of tremendous employment potential and it was estimated that nearly 100 man days will be required to process and distribute one tonne of the finished product. Supply and demand projections of marine fish upto 1980-81 has been made by Shambu Dayal (1973) and it was helpful for formulating policies of production and marketing during the last one and a half decades.

Studies conducted on marine fish marketing pointed out that the transportation of fish is very inefficient in India (Singh and Gupta, 1983; Srivastava and Kulkarni, 1985; Sathiadhas and Panikkar. 1988). Due to inadequate transportation, no fresh fish is available in potential markets located away from the landing centres, whereas surplus fish at harbours is being sent to fish meal plants. Further it has been

observed that the catches of certain varieties such as sardines and mackerel are landed in large quantity in fishing season which results in the glut at producing centres.

Singh and Gupta (1983) examined the prevailing marketing system for different forms of fish in domestic markets. The paper in addition analysed costs, returns and risks of various market intermediaries. (1983) analysed the existing fish marketing Mammen systems with a view to suggest some alternative channels to provide better quality fish to consumer and higher returns to producers.

Panikkar and Sathiadhas (1985) studied the marketing system and price spread of some of the commercially important marine fish in Kerala State. The analysis indicated that fishermen's share of consumers' rupee varied from 31 to 68 percent. The fishermen get a better share for quality fishes having high consumer preference than cheaper varieties. They suggested а fast and efficient transportation system for the improvement of marketing of fish. same authors (1989) made another detailed study on fish marketing trend in Kerala and observed marked improvements in the system. The average annual prices for almost all varieties of fish showed a continuous increase during the decade starting from 1980. Fish marketing in Kerala has been transformed into a modern stage despite the infrastructure constraints and inherent complications in the marketing The fishermen's share in consumers rupee showed an increase over the years inspite of increasing marketing costs.

Sathiadhas and Panikkar (1988) made a study on market structure and price behaviour of marine fish in TamilNadu. They conclude that fish marketing in TamilNadu is still under the clutches of middlemen. Of the 25 varieties of fish covered under the study the percentage of marketing margin in consumers price for 20 varieties which constitute 90 percent of landings worked out at more than 40 percent.

Abdul Hakim (1979) indicated that the Indian sea food export growth was stimulated by heavy demand from abroad. As a result. Indian products were never "marketed" but only passively "supplied". Because heavy demand and vast markets existed for Indian shrimps abroad, the importing country or agency offered higher: prices than those existed within the country. The Indian exporters attracted by this price differences have been contributing their share to the various world markets. They fail to exploit the demand structure to their advantage.

Saxena (1970) analysing the price behaviour of Indian frozen shrimps in U.S. markets narrated that the price we realised for our shrimps was only one third to one half of the value on a pound basis when compared to what other countries realised for their exports. He suggested a detailed study by a team of marketing and processing experts to improve the image of Indian shrimps and other marine product exports.

Studying on the scope for diversification of marine products for exports. Ganapathy (1978) indicated that apart from prawns there were number of other rich fishery resources available in our waters

which were yet to be tapped for export purposes. The excessive dependance on shrimp and few other items alone may result in closure of factories, once the export market crashes. So there is urgent need for diversification of marine products. Analysing the exports of marine products in different forms, Rao (1983) also suggested alternative forms of fish exports which should be explored to sustain the past rate of growth in view of decline in shrimp landings. He also suggested various promotional activities to develop markets for new products.

The review of literature reveals studies relating that economic aspects of the marine fisheries of our country were not many and most of them were conducted at selected centres and at micro level. could not help much in deriving policy perspectives either State or national level. The noteworthy micro level studies carried out in our country was the economics of artisanal and mechanised fisheries in Kerala by Kurian and Wiliman (1982) in the production sector and a fish marketing study covering all maritime States of India by IIM. Ahmedabad. Both studies were not conducted with adequate Fisheries economics has emerged as an important subject only recently in the Indian context. Hence, the present study on production and marketing management of marine fisheries in Kerala can be considered as a pioneering attempt. in his newly developing industry.

## Exclusive Economic Zone (EEZ) of India

For centuries the basic claim by nations to exercise authority over marine fisheries insisted that access to them must be open to all beyond a narrow belt of national territory in the Ocean. Further many coastal States over the years insisted through unilateral legislation that the coastal state could lawfully extend some degree of control over living resources beyond national territory. However, the first United Nations conference on the Law of the Sea (UNCLOS) in 1958 and the second in 1960 were unable to agree on an extension of the territorial sea or an exclumsive fishery zone in the water column (Anderson, 1977). But these conferences left no doubt that a 3-mile territorial sea had little international support while a wider area of exclusive coastal control and preferential rights over fishheries met with widespread approval.

During the period following the 1958 conference until the beginning of the third UNCLOS conference in 1974, many countries extended their jurisdiction beyond the traditional 3 miles. The third UNCLOS held at Caracas estabilished broad and exclusive coastal state authority over fisheries within a zone of 200 nautical miles measured the base Line for the territorial Sea. The quality of "exclusiveness" in relation to authority over resources of the economic zone including fisheries is emphasised. The coastal States right in the zone are declared to be "sovereign" for certain specific purpose, namely exploring and exploiting, conserving and managing the natural resources, whether living or living, of the non sea b ed and subsoil and superadjacent waters (William, 1983).

George et al. (1977) observed that all the 200 - mile Exclusive Economic Zone would constitute about 40% of the world oceans and that of 90% of the traditional fishing grounds and 70-80% of the global catch.

With the declaration of Indian Economic Zone, India had assumed not only exclusive jurisdiction, but also a great responsibility for the optimum exploitation of living and non-living resources in about 2 million  $\,$  km  $^2$  . The 41st amendment to the constitution enacting "The Territorial Waters". Continental shelf. Exclusive Economic Zone and other Maritime Zones Act. 1976" came into / force on the 25th August 1976. The Act defines the various Zones and the rights and jurisdiction in respect of these zones. The limit of the "Territorial Water" extends to a distance of 12 nautical miles from the appropriate base line. The sovereignity of India extends to these waters with the right of innocent passage for all foreign ships, but only with the Government's permission for foreign warships.

As per the classification the area beyond and adjacent to the territorial waters and extending to a distance of 24 nautical miles from the appropriate base line shall form the "contiguous Zone". The Government of India had full jurisdiction in this area to take measures with regard to the security of the country in immigration, sanitation, customs and other fiscal matters.

The "continental shelf" extends to the outer edge of the continental margin or to a distance of 200 nautical miles from the appropriate base line. In this area. India had sovereign rights for

exploration, exploitation, conservation and management of all resources. The Exclusive Economic Zone is an area beyond and adjacent to the territorial waters with a limit of 200 nautical miles from the base line. In addition to the rights mentioned for continental shelf. India will have sovereign rights for producing energy from tides. winds and currents and such other rights as recognized by international law.

The maritime boundaries between India and other countries adjacent to it shall be determined by mutual agreement. Pending such an agreement, the maritime boundary between India and such countries shall not exceed beyond the line which is equi-distant from either coast line. The area under Exclusive Economic Zone works out at 2.02 million Sq. Km comprising of 0.86 million Sq.km of the west coast, 0.56 million Sq.km off the east coast and 0.60 million Sq.km around the Andaman and Nicobar Islands (George et al. 1977). The Indian EEZ would thus represent about 2.8% of the surface area of the Indian ocean (excluding Antarctic).

# Global fisheries and management

The extension of fishery jurisdiction by most of the maritime States was the dominant event in global fisheries during the seventies. These extensions changed the open access regime to an extended jurisdiction of fisheries management. World fisheries have changed drastically since 1960, when annual landings and fishing industries were

growing rapidly. Now, growth appears to be virtually stagnant, despite dramatic changes in coastal State jurisdiction (FAO, 1981). Under the open access regime, the coastal State had little management control over the stocks of fish. Fishing was accompanied by considerable economic waste, many species were overfished or depleted to historically low levels of abundance, fishing in the distant waters of coastal States diverted economic benefits away from those States, and hence the capability and effectiveness of fishery management organisations became a matter of global concern.

In 1970 the annual increase in the global fish catches that had been obtained in earlier years had diminished considerably. Brain (1983) points out that the stabilisation of the global catch required the notion, that those stocks that comprised the catch had to be utilized with greater efficiency than they had in the past. The efficiency could only be increased through improved management of the extended jurisdiction region. However, the anticipated benefits could not fully be realized. To be sure, distant water fishermen were driven from their traditional grounds off the coastal States or charged fees for the right to fish in the extended jurisdiction zones, but other than this, wherever active management was attempted, it did not appear to work well; many of the old problems of management under the open access regioon remained and new ones were developed. He further indicates that in the absence of hard data on the economic performance of management, people haggled over boundaries, over objectives. over quotas, over the right to fish, over what optimum yield meant, over data and even over whether fishery management was a worthwhile enterprise. Further. applicability of the standard particularly to multiple-species fisheries was challenged, procedures,

and it became apparent to many that traditional approaches to enforcement of regulations was not cost-effective. (Barber and Taylor, 1990).

It was usually assumed that catching more fish was all that was needed, and and if a defined objective was needed, then Maximum Sustainable Yield (MSY) was good enough. More recently the weakness of MSY has been pointed out, at first mainly by economists, who stressed the importance of looking at the net economic yield and the question of costs (Scott. 1955) and later biologists became concerned with broad interests of conservation (Holt and Tabbot, 1978)

First beginning with Gordon (1954) and Scott (1955) economists have identified the over exploitation of marine fisheries as an unregulated common property problem. Then the thrust has been on "optimal" management models for the ocean fisheries in which socially optimal or efficient policies for resource exploitation are delivered (Carlander, 1969). Achieving rational management in the ocean fishery had become more difficult with the mounting competition among fishermen for this valuable yet limited marine resources.

## Open access fishery and Policy prescription

Reviewing in chronological order to quote Crutchfield and Zellner (1962) "if we may assume that market prices for goods reflect with reasonable accuracy the preferences of consumers, the basic economic objective from the standpoint of society, is to see the fisheries maximise net economic yield - the difference between the aggregate money value of output and the aggregate money cost of input needed to produce it.

The overall goal is elaborated upon by noting five important where the fishing industry should, according to Bromley and Bishop (1977) be judged like any private enterprise: (i) output and allocation, (2) efficiency in the narrower sense of cost minimization, (3) progressiveness in technology, (4) Income distribution and (5) stability. The Criterion concerning income distribution (Crutchfield and Zellner. 1962) is particularly relevent. "Returns from fishing should be distributed among participants on a basis that approximates their contribution to production. This requirement implies that income to labour and capital should be equal to those they could earn in other occupations. A level of fishing effort based on exploitation of the inability of fishermen or vessel owners to move freely to other activities would not necessarily be optimal even if other requirements are met".

They propose a system of progressive reductions in the number of licenses through competitive bidding. A tax on fish is also suggested. This system, they suggest, would achieve several desirable results including economic efficiency, improved technology, keeping the most skilled fishermen on the fleet, and placing the burden of risk for price and cost changes in the governments involved.

The study by Christy and Scott (1965), though it focuses on the world ocean fisheries rather than a specific fishery, is much more practical and policy-oriented than theoretical. The goal of economic efficiency can be approached by preventing excessive entry into the industry, so that those who fish would be producing the maximum economic revenue (to be shared among them or appropriated by the public) and so that those who are prevented from participating will be able to produce other goods and services valued by the community.

Bell (1972) has studied the U.S. northern lobster fishery. In discussing the objectives of fishery regulation, he notes "The optimum management strategy for any fishery is to permit effort to expand to the point where the marginal cost of the resources (capital and labour) needed to produce a pound of fish is equal to the price consumers are willing to pay for that last pound of fish".

Gates and Norton (1974) have also pointed out that the limitation of entry to the level of effort which produces maximum economic efficiency. The maximum economic efficiency is defined as that position where price equals marginal cost. They also estimated that the difference in fish products available to consumers would not be very much less under limited entry than under open access.

To the extent that economists can agree that a more equal distribution is to be preferred, this would raise serious questions about much of the literature in Applied Fisheries Economics. Consider. for example, the emphasis one often finds on limiting entry to minimum number of the most efficient units. If the Crutchfield - Zellner, (1962) definition of efficiency is used, it is quite possible that those units which are permitted to fish will also be those with the greatest capacity to earn income outside of fishing while those excluded would have fewer income earning possibilities outside fishing. Even where the opportunity cost concept is used as the basis of analysis, potential future fishermen excluded under entry limitation may be highly immobile compared with those who achieve entry.

Hence, limitation of entry on the basis of efficiency might well encourage greater inequality. Production function and cost functions are directly influenced by other decision-making units. For the design of practical fisheries management policies, the language of the Marine Fisheries Conservation Act of 1975 (the extended jurisdiction legislation is relevant (Anderson. 1977). To quote section 304. "Any fishery management plan prepared by any council may

- 1. Designate zones where and designate period when, fishing shall be limited, or shall not be permitted or shall be permitted only by specified vessels or with specified gear.
- 2. Establish a system under which access to the fishery shall be limited in order to achieve Optimum Sustainable Yield (OSY) on a basis which may recognise, among other consideration, present participation in the fishery or fisheries, historical fishing practices and dependence on the fishery, value of existing investments in vessels and gear, capability of existing vessels to engage in other fisheries, history of compliance with fisheries regulations imposed pursuant to this act and the cultural and social frame work in which the fishery is conducted.

concept of OSY is, however, broader than the consideration of the fish stocks and takes into account the economic well-being of the commercial fishermen, the interests of the recreational fishermen, and the welfare of the nation and its consumers. The OSY of any given fishery or region will be carefully defined in order to respond to the uniquely problems of that fishery or region.

#### MULTIPLE STOCK EFFORT DISTRIBUTION

In a free access fishery consisting of a number of separable grounds, stocks or stock complexes, those yielding higher rents tend to draw effort, disproportionately, at the expense of those yielding rents (Anderson, 1977; Andrew, 1990). This results in non-optimal distribution of effort from the stand point of rent maximisation. Of course, in free access fisheries effort tends to expand until eventually resource rent is dissipated in respect of all However, it is also noteworthy that during the process of stocks. expansion in a new fishery before all rent is dissipated there is misallocation of effort towards the stocks yielding the higher rents per unit of effort. The prawn fishery of some of the centres in Indian Coast illustrate this phenomenon well. The rich prawn stocks are heavily fished during the high season when the prawns are spawning. But relatively little interest has been shown in the less rich mixed stock of the top end have remained largely unexploited.

It may also be speculated that the best returns will be earned only if the fishery is conducted at a high enough level of effort to utilise available scale economics (e.g. in prawn searching, vessel

servicing and processing). Fishing units are attracted to the higher rent stocks (prawns) as long as average returns (catch per unit of effort (CPUE) from those stocks are greater than from less rich stocks (Gordon, 1954). Yet, to the fishery as a whole, marginal returns per unit of effort on the richer stocks may have fallen to zero or have turned negative.

In analytical terms, each boat operator chooses to join the trawl fishery, because average returns (CPUE) are higher than in the other techniques of fishing. But, considering the fishery as a whole, marginal returns in prawn fishery are lower than what they would be in other fisheries, so that aggregate returns for the units do not achieve their potential maximum.

## Small-scale fisheries in India

Swaminathan (1981) pointed out four major points of distinction between small-scale and large-scale fisheries. First is that the human beings play a much more important role in small scale fisheries than in large scale fisheries. Second is capital input, where small-scale fisheries labour-intensive are and large-scale fisheries capital-intensive. The third distinction is an ecological one associated with environmental pollution and related repercussions in large scale industries. The fourth is in the kind of energy used. The smallscale industries use the recycling or renewable type of energy. In large scale industries more and more energy of non-renewable type is used. According to the Expert Consultation Committee on Small-scale Fisheries Development of FAO (1980), "Small-scale fishheries refer to that sector of fisehries which is labour-intensive and is conducted by artisans

whose level of income, mechanical sophistication, quantity of production, fishing range, political influence, market outlets, employment and social security and financial dependence keep the fishermen subservient to the economic decisions and operating constraints placed upon them by those who buy their production".

Saxana (1983) indicates that the two terms of small-scale and large-scale fisheries are highly relative and are determined by technological, economic and social parameters. For simple and statistical purposes small/traditional/artisanal fishermen in India may be defined as those fishermen who are owning and or operating nonmechanised boats while those who own and or operate mechanised boats may be categorised as medium fishermen.

Under marine fisheries, inshore fishing, off-shore fishing and deep-sea fishing could be specified and various authors have discussed the same (Silas et al., 1976; Sudersan and Joseph, 1978; Mathai, 1983). Inshore Fisheries refers fishing in inshore waters upto 20 . depth from the coast. Fishing operations in these areas are mainly conducted by employing small fishing boats which are mechanised. Offshore fishing denotes fishing in the area between 20 and 80m depth, which is done mainly by mechanised fishing boats, which are made of wood and vary from 8 to 16 m in overall length. The boats are equiped with oil engines.

Deep-sea fishing indicates the exploitation, of fishing resources beyond 80m. For this purpose the boats have to be larger in size, because they are required to undertake fishing voyages of 7 to 10 days duration. The vessels are made of steel and normally exceed 16m in overall length, and are equipped with engines of 200 HP and above.

## RESOURCES ESTIMATION BY ACOUSTIC SURVEY

The living resources of the sea are subject to depletion due to continuous and over-exploitation. Therefore, the knowledge of stocks, their distribution in space and time, migration, fluctuations in their abundance, and annual recruitment levels and optimum level of harvesting of resources is absolutely essential for proper planning and management. In recent days hydro-acoustic instruments such as echo-sounder, sonar, echo-integrator and trawl sonde are used to collect the required data in a systematic manner and for analysis of the same to provide reliable information on various aspects mentioned above for the effective management (Forbes et al., 1972).

Fish resoruces survey using the acoustic equipments is generally termed as "acoustic survey" which is considered to be far superior to the conventional "spot fishing survey" technique for the following reasons (Silas et al., 1982).

- This methodology is infinitely faster, since survey is done at a normal speed of the vessel and or larger area can be covered and sampled quickly.
- Acoustic surveying is carried out to probe the entire column all along the track whenever the vessel moves whereas a trawl survey is restricted only to trawlable ground corresponding to the depth interval swept by the gear.
- Wear and tear of the gear and fishing time is reduced, as fishing is cone occassionally for indentification purpose only.

Considering its proven advantages as mentioned above the use of acoustic technology in modern fisheries research is becoming more relevant and important.

In India erstwhile UNDP/FAO/Pelagic Fisheries Project carried out extensive acoustic surveys from 1970 to 1978 for the important fish resources of the south-west coast of India and estimated their biomass (Olsen et al., 1977). Major fish resources responding to acoustic surveys by echo-sounder and echo-integrator in Indian waters are the column fish such as whitebaits, catfish, ribbonfish and horsemackerel, etc. (Natarajan <u>et al.</u>, 1980). In the case of surface schooling fish such as oilsardine and Indian mackerel, sonar survey has been found to be more suitable acoustic technique for location and quantification (Krishna Rao et al., 1980). Acoustic surveys for fish resources are being conducted in Indian waters by FORV Sagar Sampada since 1985 (Natarajan, 1990). Also using the same acoustic equipments investigations on the Deep Scattering Layer (DSL) of the Indian EEZ was carried out, with special reference to euphausiids as a component (Mathew et al., 1990).

### CHAPTER III

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

Large number of fishermen, who are in the lowest rungs of the socio-economic ladder of the society, are engaged in marine fishing adopting various types of fishing methods suiting to different seasons end regions. Initially the choice of fishing techniques was governed only with the motive of simply collecting some food or earning a livelihood. The open entry possibility and the increase in demand for sea food converted the subsistence marine fishing activities into a highly competitive commercial venture.

For the purpose of economic evaluation of different types of marine fishing methods, the marine fishing sector has been classified into four distinct groups viz.

- Nonmechanised artisanal sectors using country craft with traditional gears.
- ii) Motorised sector using traditionoal craft with outboard engines of less than 50 HP.
- iii) Mechanised sector using inboard engine of 50 to 120 HP.
- Deepsea fishing with bigger size boats (25 m and above) and engine power capacity of 120 HP and above. In each group all types of major fishing gear in vogue have been included in the economic evaluation of fishing operation.

The monetary returns received by the investors and labourers have become the guiding factor in the option of any fishing technique.

The growth and development of marine fisheries is further linked with internal and external marketing of fish and infrastructure facilities connected with the main and subsidiary sectors. Hence, the extensive data on production and marketing aspects with wide coverage is very essential to evolve proper policies for planning and management of this sector.

Both primary and secondary data have been collected and used in the present study. The capital inputs towards initial investments and operational costs widely vary between different types of fishing methods and also between different places. Further, even for the same type of fishing unit. Operational costs vary not only betweeen different units, but also for the same unit for different trips. Hence, continuous monitoring of the costs and earnings of a particular type of fishing units atleast for an year covering all fishing seasons is very essential to work out various parameters of fish production. Fish marketing also involves lot of intermediaries from the producer at fish landing centres to the consumers in retail markets. The perishable nature of fish and consequent urge for quick supply to long distances within minimum time, preservation, storage, processing, transportation and the nature of passing throughh many hands before reaching the ultimate consumer make any fish marketing study meaningful only by collecting data at all stages of the marketing channel. Since the data on economic of production and marketing of marine fisheries are very much limited, primary data have been collected from selected sample centres of Kerala Coast to supplement the secondary data.

## Sources of Secondary data

Acquisition and dissemination of data connected to fisheries development is being done continuously by various agencies. Central Marine Fisheries Research Institution (CMFRI), Institute of Oceanography (NIO) Goa; Central Institute of Fisheries Technology (CIFT), Kochi, Fisheries Survey of India (FSI), Bombay and Marine Products Export development Authority (MPEDA), Kochi are some of the leading organisation engaged in the promotion of R & D, exploratory fishing and international trade in Besides, the Directorate of Fisheries, Kerala also provide fisheries. good published data on various aspects of marine fisheries in the State.

The biological and oceanographic data wherever necessary for the present analysis have been collected from the publications of the above organisation. The data with regard to the present exploitation of marine fishery resources along Kerala Coast (Time series, gearwise, centrewise, etc.) have been collected from the National Marine Living Resources Data Centre (NMLRDC) of CMFRI. The information relating to the updated census of marine fisheries published by the Directorate of Fisheries, Kerala and the export marketing data by MPEDA over the last few years have been obtained and extensively used for the present study.

### Primary data

Although a good deal of secondary data on marine fisheries in Kerala is available, it appears to be not sufficient for any meaningful

economic analysis. Hence, it has been supplemented by primary data, collected under a suitable sampling design. Data on costs and earnings of different craft - gear combination and price of different varieties of fish including handling and transportation charges at various points of the marketing channel covering all seasons for a period of one year have been collected by direct contacts at selected centres.

Different craft - gear combinations prevalant along Kerala Coast have been identified. Traditional sector comprising both the motorised and non-motorised catamarans and plank-built boats, have innumerable technological options as various types of gears can be depending upon its suitability according to seasonal as well as spatial variations in relation to catch abundance of certain species. representing different craft - gear combinations in artisanal, motorised and mechhanised sector at different landing centres have been randomly selected for continuous observation. Similarly for studying the marketing efficiency, the data on price at landing centre, wholesale market and three retail markets have been regularly collected twice in a week continuously for an year from April 1992 to March 1993. Three types of schedules were designed, tested and then used for this study.

<u>Schedule I</u> is for collecting general information of landing centres and fixed cost details of craft - gear combinations (Appendex I).

Schedule II is for collecting data on the day to day operating expenses, species-wise catch and revenue from sample units (Appendix II).

<u>Schedule III</u> is for collecting the marketing data at different points in the marketing channel (Appendix III).

## Artisanal Sector

Kerala occupies the first position in marine fish production in India, accounting for almost a quarter of the total landings of 1.6 About two-thirds of the marimne fish landings of the million tonnes. State was accounted for by the purely artisanal sector till the late seventies, even though mechanisation picked up as early mid-sixities. This pattern is fast changing due to large-scale motorisation of country craft using outboard engines since 1980. While landings of motorised craft has substantially increased during the last ten years that of othe non-motorised showed a declining trend.

There are about 15,000 catamarans and 12,000 other types of country craft such as Dugout canoes, plank canoes and plywood boats (Non-mechanised) engaged in marine fishing along Kerala Coast. This is about 15% of the total non-mechanised units operating in all maritime Different types of specialised gillnets, hook and lines, States of India. shore seine, Thattumadi and Trammel net are the major gears operated by this non-mechanised sector. Sample units of catamarans operating sardine gillnets (Chalavala), Hooks and lines, Trammel Thattumadi are observed throughout the year in the South Zone from Kollengode to Nendakara (Trivandrum and Southern Quilon District). Plank canoe with Koruvala (encircling net) and Gillnets (small) are observed in the Central Zone at Punnapra, Chellanam and Fort Cochin

(Alleppey and Southern Part of Ernakulam District). Dugout canoe using 'Kollivala', a boat seine operated by a pair of large dugouts and Gillnets are in the northern zone from Fort Cochin observed Manjeswaram (Northern Ernakulam, Trichur, Malapuram, Calicut, Cannanore and Kasargode District). Αt each centre a sample of 20 units was randomly selected and data on initial investment, season-wise operational costs, species-wise catch and earnings have been collected for the peirod of one year.

### Motorised Sector

Traditional craft such as plank-built boats, dug-out canoes and catamarans fitted with outboard engines are termed motorised craft (Balan et al., 1989). Here, human labour power is substituted by mechanical power for propulsion. Fishing continues to be carried out through human labour. Kerala saw a rapid motorisation of the artisanal fleet with the help of imported outboard Engine that run on kerosene since 1980. At present there are about 8000 motorised country crafts which is about 30% of the total traditional units. Motorisation is comparatively more in Calicut, Trivandrum, Alleppey, Malapuram and Kasargode Districts of the State. Cost and earnings data for motorised units, 20 catamaran units each operating different gears have been collected for ten sample days in each month during the study year.

### Mechanised sector

There are about 5026 mechanised units operating along Kerala Coast. More than 90% of them are trawlers. Quilon, Ernakulam, Cannanore and Calicut are the major centres of mechanised units. Data on costs and earnings of 60 sample units at Quilon, Ernakulam and Calicut are collected for 10 days in each month during the study year. Data on seasonal operation of mechanised boats at Vizhinjam (Trivandrum District) and Majeswaram (Kasargode District) also have been collected during April 92 to March 1993.

## Analysis and interpretation of data

Suitable statistical and econometric tools were used in the analysis and interpretation of data. The average cost and earnings of different type of fishing units have been worked out on an annual basis. To evaluate economic efficiency of different craft – gear combinations, a number of key economic indicators such as rate of return, capital turn-over ratio, net operating income, profit, etc. have been worked out. The marketing margins and fisherman's share in consumer's rupee for about 22 varieties of fish were also calculated.

The Cobb-Douglas production function was used to find out the functional relationship of input and output for selected types of craft – gear combinations (Panikkar and Srinath, 1991). The model used is given as

$$Y = a. x1 \frac{b1}{x2} \frac{b2}{x3} \frac{x3}{x3} \frac{b3}{x3} \dots \frac{xn}{xn} \frac{bn}{xn}$$

Where Y is the output, x1, x2 .....xn are various inputs, b1, b2...... bn are elasticities of production of their corresponding inputs and 'a' is a constant.

The Marginal Physical Product (MPP) was calculated as

$$MPPx = b \cdot \frac{\overline{y}}{\overline{x}}$$

Where MPPx is the marginal physical product of x, b is the elasticity of production of input x;  $\bar{y}$  is the mean level of output and  $\bar{x}$  is the mean level of input x used.

Economic efficiency dictates that the use of each unit of input (x) is at the level where the value of its marginal product  $(MVP_X)$  equals its unit cost  $(P_X)$ .

$$i.e$$
 MVPY =  $Px$ 

where, MVPy is the value of the marginal product of y and Px is the unit price of x.

If MVPy is greater than Px the amount of input used is to be increased and if MVPy is less than Px, then the amount of input should be reduced to maximise profit.

To compute price spread (by concurrent method) the gross marketing margin (GMM), percentage of marketing margin (PMMCR) and percentage share of fisherman (PSFCR) are calculated as follows:

GMM = RP - LP

PMMCR = (RP-LP)x100/RP

 $PSFCR = LP \times 100/RP$ 

Where RP denotes average retail price and LP that of the landing centre price.

Since correlation coefficient is the commonly used measure of pricing efficiency and market integration in developing countries (Blyn, 1973; Harris, 1979; Lundal and Peterson, 1983; Naik and Arora, 1986), in this study also the same has been used.

#### CHAPTER IV

## GENERAL PROFILE, FISHING CENTRES AND ACTIVITIES

The State of Kerala, a narrow strip of lush green land bounded on the east by western ghats interspreaded with rivers and on the west by the Arabian Sea, north by Karnataka and south by Tamil Nadu is situated between  $08^{\circ}$   $18^{\circ}$ N and  $12^{\circ}$   $48^{\circ}$ N and  $74^{\circ}$ ,  $52^{\circ}$ E and  $77^{\circ}$   $22^{\circ}$ E of the Indian peninsula.

Kerala has a coast-line of 590 km, less than one tenth of the Indian Coast and contributes 30% of the total marine fish landings of the country. The coastal waters of the region is comparatively rich and the potential yield upto 0-50 m depth has been estimated at 0.57 million tonnes using Relative Response Model (Anon., 1991). The continental shelf of this coast is about 40,000 km<sup>2</sup>.

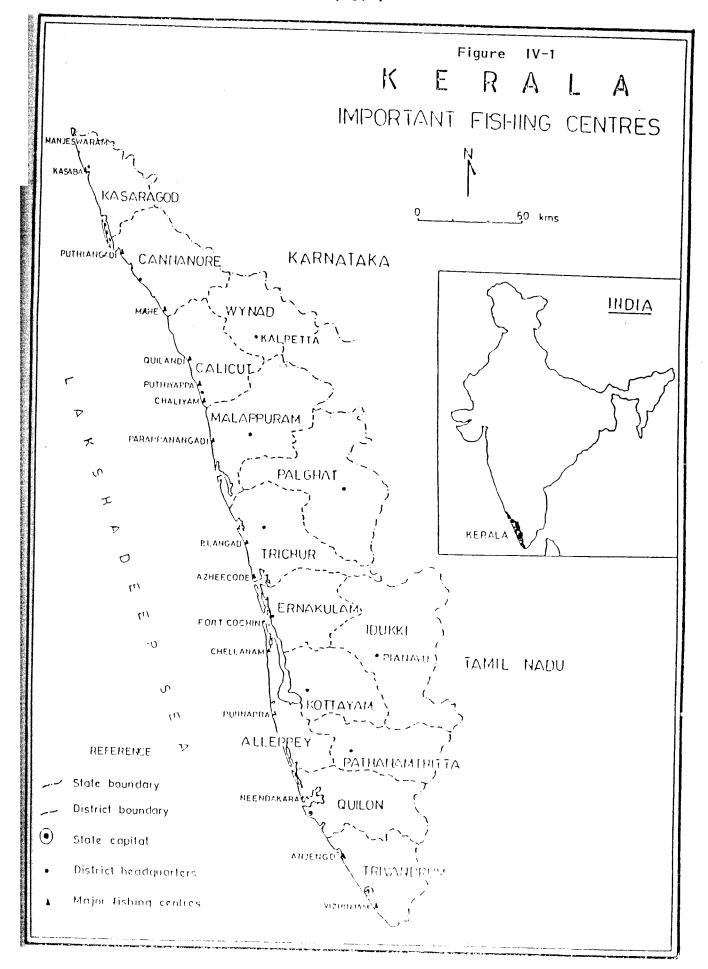
Fish and fisheries play a pivotal role in the economy of the inhabitants of coastal folk. In Kerala, about 1.48 lakh active fishermen and an equal number are presently engaged in fisheries and its allied activities such as processing, marketing, etc. and generate a lot of money apart from export earnings. About two thirds of the marine fish landings of Kerala was accounted for by the artisanal (Plate IV - la) sector till 1979. Mechanisation was experimented in late fifties under the Indo-Norwegian project by introducing trawlers (Plate IV - lb). The early sixties witnessed an important technological development in gear, the shift from cotton to nylon nets. Commercial purse-seining started during the late seventies.

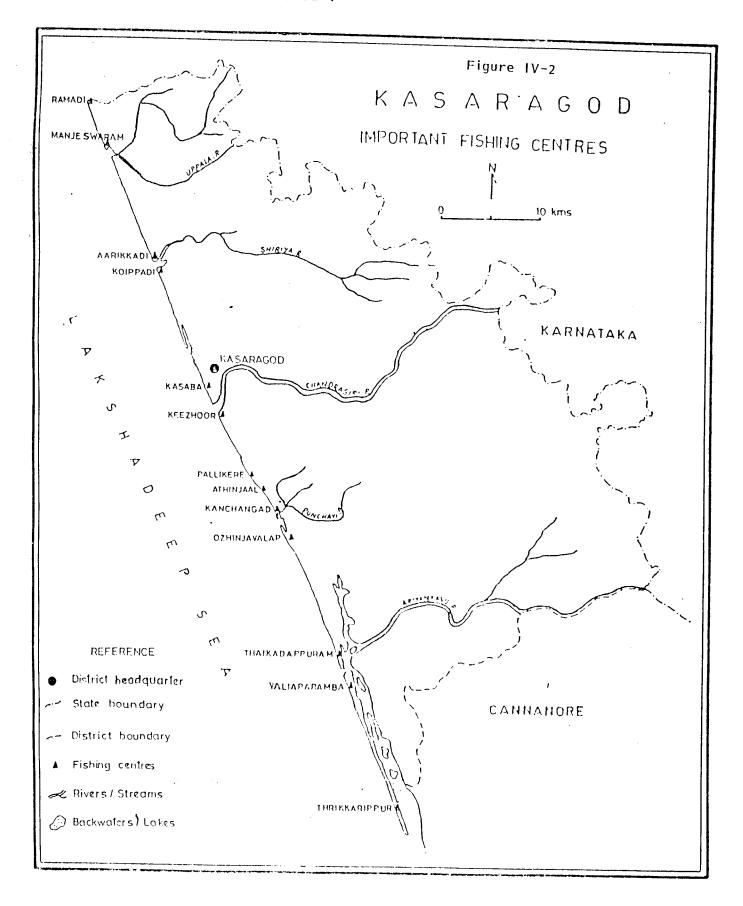
During midfifties motorisation of country craft was tried under Indo-Norwegian project. During 1979-80, the fishermen of the fishing village Kannamaly (Ernakulam District) successfully carried out the motorisation of the country craft, which attracted the attention of the fishermen of other regions also. Soon, motorisation programme gained momentum in Kerala.

Kerala State consists of 9 coastal districts viz., Trivandrum Quilon, Alleppey, Ernakulam, Trichur, Malapuram, Kozhikode, Cannanore and Kasaragod (Fig IV-1). There are 5026 Mechanised (Trawlers, Gillnetters and Purse seiners), 7934 motorised and 27104 nonmechanised Fishing consists of plank-built boat, crafts Dug-out catamarans in operation along Kerala Coast, (Sathiadhas et al., 1995). Fishing gears operated are trawl nets Purseseines, Drift / gil! nets, Boat seines, Hook and lines, shore seienes, traps, scoopnets etc. Kerala has 222 fishing villages and 226 fish landing centres. The activities in the different fishing centres are explained below district wise from north (Kasaragod) to South (Trivandrum).

#### **KASARGODE**

The coastal area of this district (Fig IV-2) which borders the Karnataka State is picturesque with a number of river mouths and long stretches of uninhabited virgin beaches between fishing villages. The density of fishermen population is generally low. The main fishing operation in the artisonal sector is that of the ring seine, used with three or four large dugout canoes.





In general, the district has very few non-motorised craft, most of them small dugout canoes in Manjeswaram, Koippady and Keezhoor. There are also a handful of very small nonmotorised dugouts used mainly for mussel fishing. The traditional hook and line operations ("Beppu choonda") are conducted by the Muslim fishermen of Manjeswaram. The ring seines units are largely owned by groups, while the gillnet units are individually owned.

The fishermen of Kasargode are basically Hindus with small poockets of Christian and Muslim fishermen also in existence. The most important traditional regulation relates to the operation of the gillnet units (medium dugout canoes). These units are not expected to operate from the first week of June till the end of October when it is the peak season for the larger dugouts with ring seines (earlier the Kollivala). This appears to be some kind of an attempt to ensure that labour is available for the larger craft during peak season.

After Trivandrum and Quilon, Kasargode appears to have the largest number of fisherwomen involved in fish handling and marketing. Fish marketing in nearby markets is generally done by the fisherwomen while the rest of the catches going to distant markets are handled by merchants. Pallikere is known for the "chakara" (mudbank phenomenon) during the monsoon months and many units operate from other parts of Kasargode from here if the chakara is formed.

### **CANNANORE**

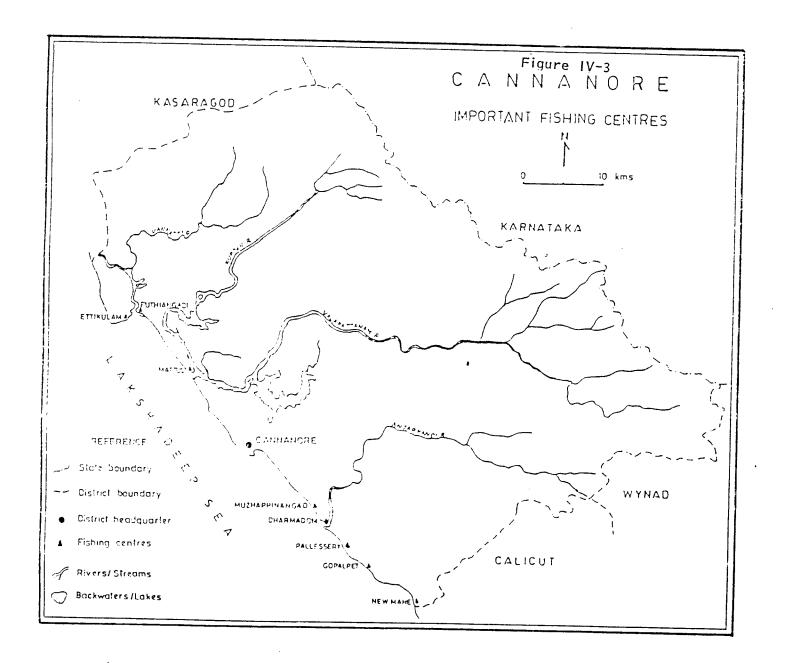
Cannanore District (Fig.IV-3) has also a fairly low density of active fishermen. But most of them are concentrated around Puthiyangadi, Cannanore city and Tellicherry.

The rani vala operations have completely displaced the older kollivala units during the last couple of years. The rani vala is better known locally as the "kudukku vala".

A variety of gillnets are used with small and medium dugout canoes. Very small dugouts with a one-man crew are used in a few locations for mussel fishing. Lobster nets are in use with small dugouts in some of the centres in view of the rocky bottom that characterises the sea in parts of the district. The traditional hook and line ("Beppu choonda") is carried out off Cannanore.

The fishermen of the district are both Hindu and Muslim with the Muslim in the majority in the northern part and Hindus in the majority in the southern part. While ownership of units is more widespread in the Hindu community, it appears to be more concentrated in the Muslim community. Many Muslim merchants own craft and gear and get migrant labour from the south to work as crew.

Tellicherry is famous for dry/salt fish trade and a few big merchants dominate the market which attracts fish from long distances. Mechanised boats operate mainly from Azheekal at the mouth of the Valapatanam river or from the fishing harbour at Cannanore city.



#### CALICUT

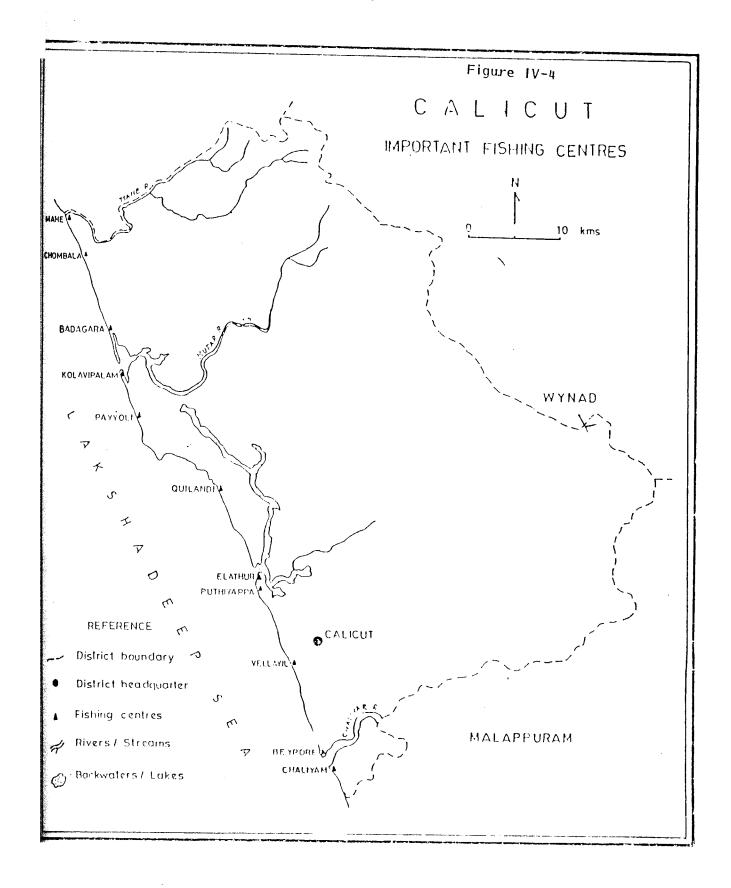
In the whole of the northern region (Vypeen to Manjeswaram) the coastal area of Calicut district (Fig. VI-4) appears to be the most densely populated. It was in Calicut that the final battle between the ring seine and the kollivala (boat selne) was fought during mid-1990 with the latter getting completely eliminated.

At the river mouths, castnet fishing takes place on a large scale. Mussel fishing is also quite extensively done in the district. Calicut has also the largest number of shore seines (used with dugouts) in the northern region.

Chaliyam and Badagara are most prominent for large mesh driftnets, while in many other centres, this gear is used in smaller numbers. Hook and line fishing (traditional "Beppu Choonda") is done at Badagara, Palli, Elathur, Puthiyakadavu and Chaliyam. Elathur is particularly, well known for shark fishing with hook and line.

Mini-trawl net operations using a medium dugout and 8 HP motor is quite prevalent with Chombala, Kuriyadi and Chaliyam having large concentrations. The mini-trawl is basically a diversification for dugout medium units which during other seasons operate gillnets. In the belt where the thanguvalloms operate, the medium dugouts also operate as carrier boats during peak season and get as much as 20-25% off the share.

Chombala, Badagara, Quilandy, Puthiyappa, Puthiyangadi and Beypore are the major landing centres, though fish is landed in many of the other locations also. Quilandy is probably the largest landing centre for artisanal fishermen and it is famous for its annual "chakara".



Fishermen tend to choose landing centres according to surplus quantity available and price. It is not uncommon for a fishing unit to have advances from middlemen in more than one landing centre.

The fishermen population is more or less evenly balanced between the Hindu and Muslim communities. Most villages have both communities living together, though there are a few villages which are 100 Percent Hindu (Kollam, Virunnukandi and Puthhiyappa) or 100 percent Muslim (Badagara, Palli and Thekkekadappuram).

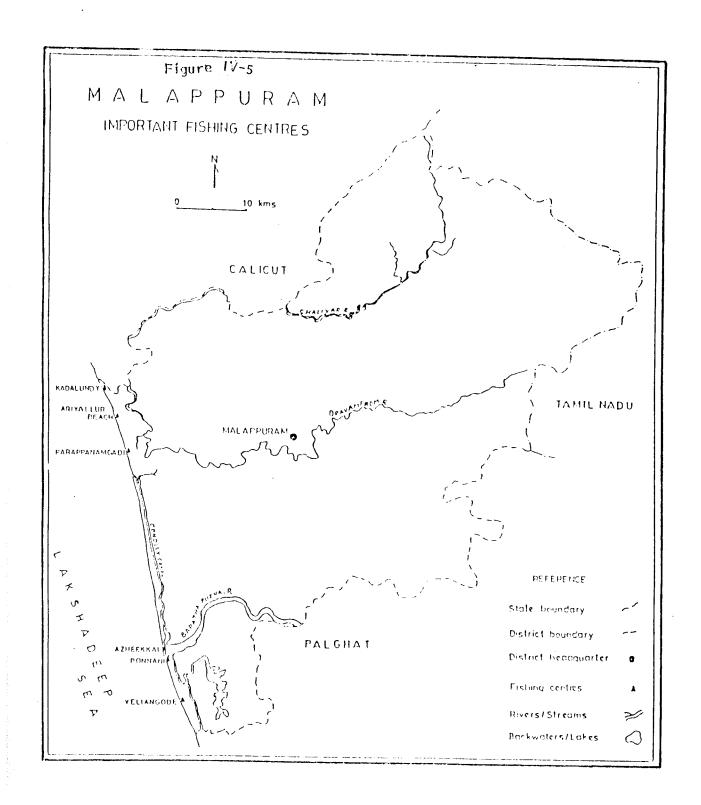
The presence of mechanised trawlers is quite strong in Calicut, with large numbers anchored at Beypore and Puthiyappa.

Mahe is a fishing village on the Calicut-Cannanore District Border, which belongs to the Union Territory of Pondicherry (headquarters is at Pondicherry on the East Coast). The Mahhe fishermen operate side-by-side with the Kerala fishermen in the same fishing grounds. In fact, the Mahe fishermen, land most of their fish in Kerala (Tellicherry, New Mahe or Chombala).

#### **MALAPURAM**

This Muslim majority district (Fig. IV-5) was a great revelation. In just a couple of years (1988-90) it has found the resources to replace in toto the dugout canoe - kollivala combination with the large plank canoe - ring seine combination.

The medium dugout operations also appear to be thriving with diversified operations, using gillnets, mini-trawl and "vattavala" (a boat seine). During certain seasons, these units also double up as carriers for the ringseine units getting 25% of the catches as share.



Another unique feature of Malappuram is the presence of the semi-dugout craft, which is used as an alternative to the medium dugout. Called "chemban thoni", this boat has a flat bottom which is generally carved out of a single log.

As mentioned, the fishermen of the district are almost entirely Muslims. A few Hindu fishermen live in some of the southern villages with only Azheekal having a sizable Hindu population (30%). The local social structure revolves around villages elders and the mosque committee. The families are large joint families, each headed by a patriarch. As in other districts, ownership of units other than ring seines are by individuals or more precisely, heads of families. But ring seines seem to be owned by groups.

The importan**t** fish landing centres in the district are Parap**≱**anangadi, Ossankadappuram (Thanur), Konttayi and Ponnani. Fishermen in the northern villages go upto Beypore (Calicut) for landing in certain seasons while fishermen in the south qo upto Puthenkadappuram (Chawakkad, Trichur). Generally the marketing system appears to be similar to that of the rest of Malabar (middlemen control and large merchant operations).

Unnival has become a haven for non-motorised Kattunmaran fishermen from Kanyakumari district and they use it as a base for 4-6 months. The local Muslim households seem to welcome with open arms these christian fishermen from the south and provide them paying guest accommodation for the season. Each migrant pays Rs.10 per day for boarding and lodging with local families. Depending on fish availability, the Kattumaran's do shift to other centres further north, but Unnival remains their home base for the period. Nearly 500

kattumarans and 1,000 fishermen come here during the season.

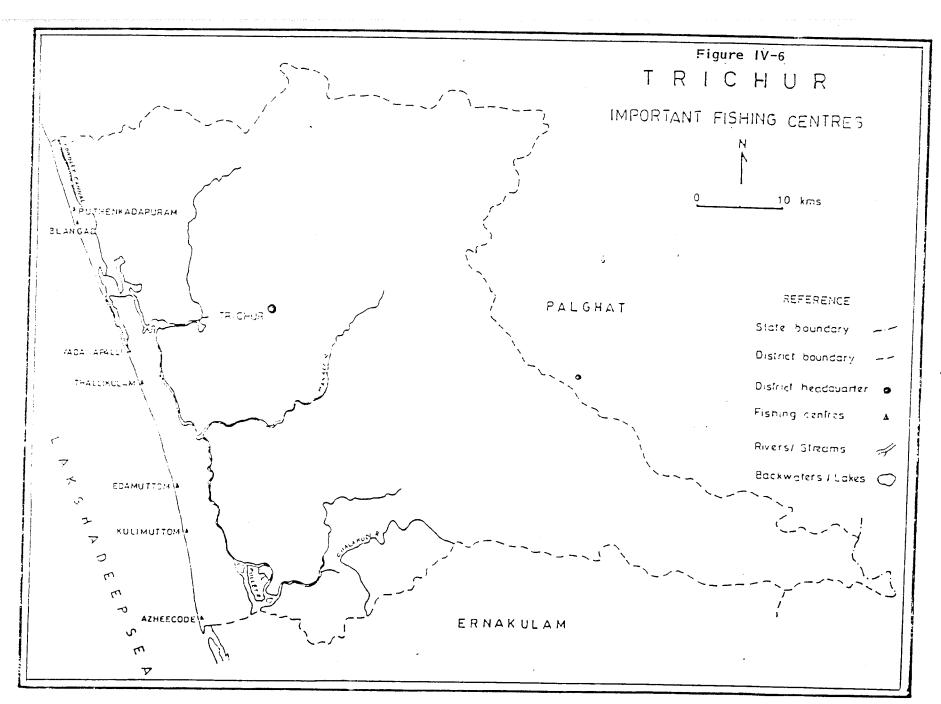
Mechanised fishing does not appear to be significant in Malappuram with Azheekkal being the only location with a significant trawler population.

#### TRICHUR

Prior to motorisation, Trichur (Fig. IV-6) was part of the dugout canoe belt, with two medium dugouts operating the kollivala as the main craft-gear combination. The reason why Trichur has not been able to operate both the old artifacts and the new (like in Malappuram) could be labour shortage. The fishermen density in this district is rather low.

Roughly, half of the operational medium dugouts are motorised and they use a number of small gilinets for sardine, mackerel and pomfret. The non-motorised dugouts also use similar gear. The "Vattavala", a boat seine operated by two dugouts, is still nominally in existence. Thalikulam seems to be the only place where large mesh driftnets are used, while Asheekode is the only place where the locals undertake hook and line operations.

Both Muslim and Hindu communities coexist on the coast. Generally, the villages in the northern part (Andathode to Engandiyoor) have a majority of Muslims while the rest of the area has a Hindu majority. The ownership of the ring seines are on group basis as in other districts. The group size varies from 10-20 in the northern part while the range is much greater in the south (10-40).



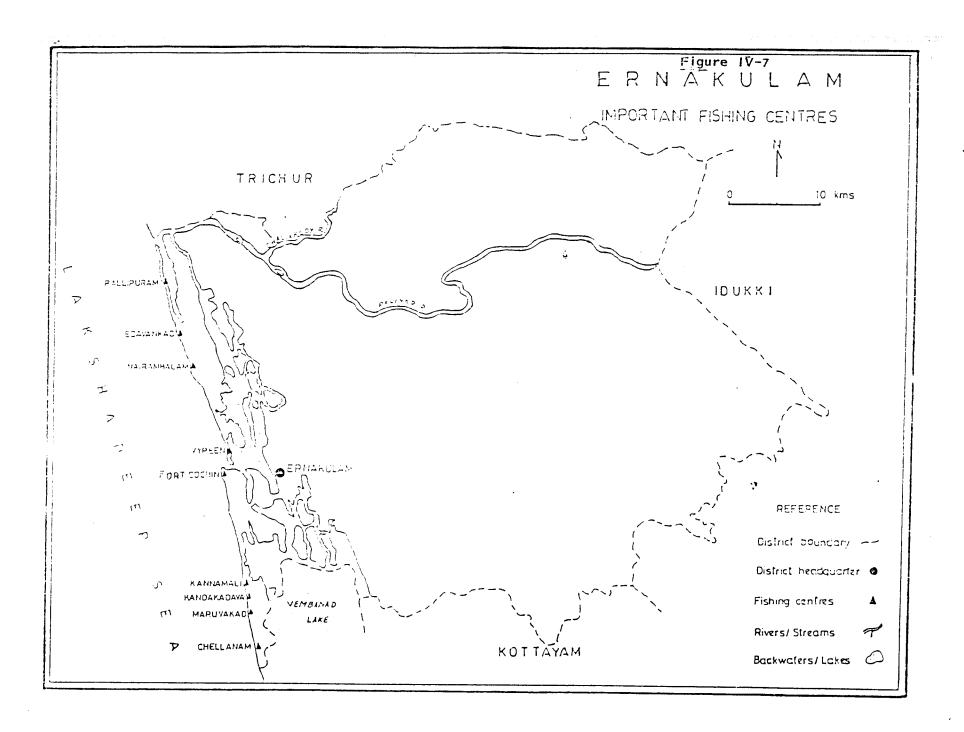
Chavakkad (Blangad and Puthenkadappuram), Nattika, Kazheembram (Edamuttom) and Azheekode are the main landing centres in the district. Kazhe@mbram is the most important centre during the monsoon period because of the regular occurrence of the "Chakara" or mud-banks. Local fishermen own trawlers in Blangad, Puthiyakadappuram and Azheekode.

#### **ERNAKULAM**

Ernakulam district (Fig IV-7) traditionally was never a single entity, fisherywise. The southern part from Fort Cochin to Chellanam has been part of the plank canoe belt, while the northern part from Vypeen to Munmabam (Vypeen Island) has been part of the dugout canoe belt.

Another important feature of the district is the overlap between inland and marine fishing. Virtually all marine fishing villages in the district are within striking distance from one arm or the other of the Vembanad lake. As a result, most fishermen who operate small non-motorised craft (dugout in the north and plank in the south) often spend half the year fishing in the backwaters. Only in Fort Cochin it is found that the small canoes operate exclusively in the sea side. Chinese dipnets, which are used mainly on the lake sides are also present on the sea side at Fort Cochin.

The southern area is almost exclusively populated with Christian fishermen, while Hindus form the majority in the north. Ownership of the ring-seine units is generally by large groups of fishermen, ranging from 10-28. Soouthern Ernakulam was traditionally known for individual ownership of the erstwhile "kuruvala" units (unlike in Alleppey).



During the monsoon months, all landings virtually take place in the Cochin fishing harbour due to the safe anchorage facilities. In the other months, fish landing takes place in each fishing village itself.

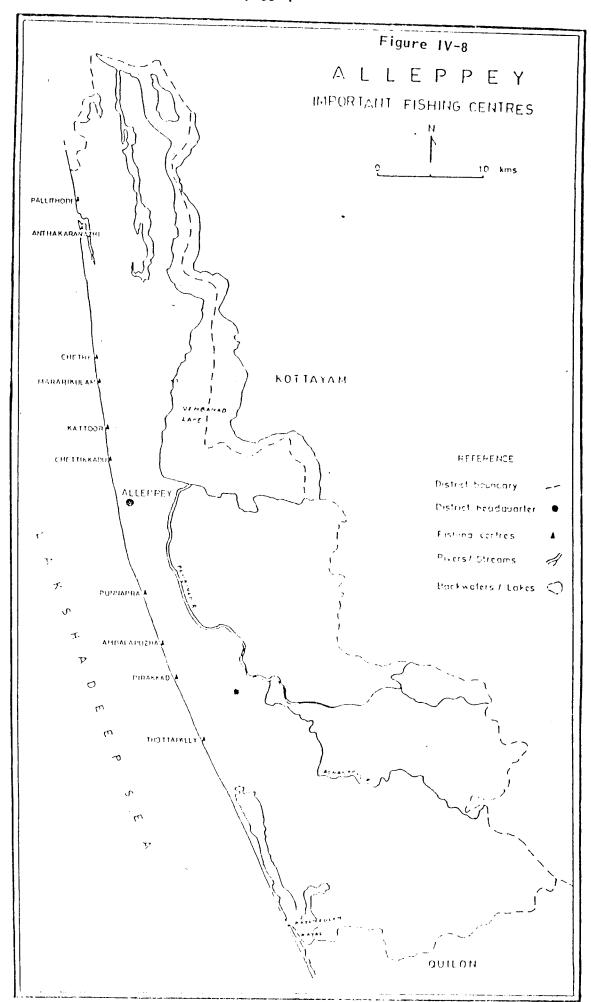
The mechanised sector has a dominant influence in this district. A large number of trawlers operate round the year from Cochin harbour as well as a few purse-seine units. In villages close to the harbour, a large proportion of the work force works on the mechanised boats and net mending (Plate IV - IIa and IV - IIb)

#### **ALLEPPEY**

It will not be an exaggeration to say that Allepoey district (fig. IV-8) is today the heart of Kerala fisheries and that the Alleppey fishermen have the most dominant influence on the artisanal Over 40 percent of the ring seine units are concentrated in Alleppey. The chakara in Alleppey is more predictable long-standing when compared with other districts. During the southwest monsoon (Jun - Aug ), substantial amount of shallow water fishing takes place giving opportunity for smaller units to compete with larger units. In fact, during this period, there is actually a shortage of labour in some units.

There are over 150 units which operate with only the chooda vala. The chooda vala is best operated within 20 m and for smaller species, particularly the anchovy.

Gillnetting with small and medium plank canoes is widely prevalent, but large mesh gillnets found only in isolated pockets like Arthingal and Chettikad. Kattoor is famous for hook and line fishing.



There is a widespread use of the mini-trawl using the plank transom boat.

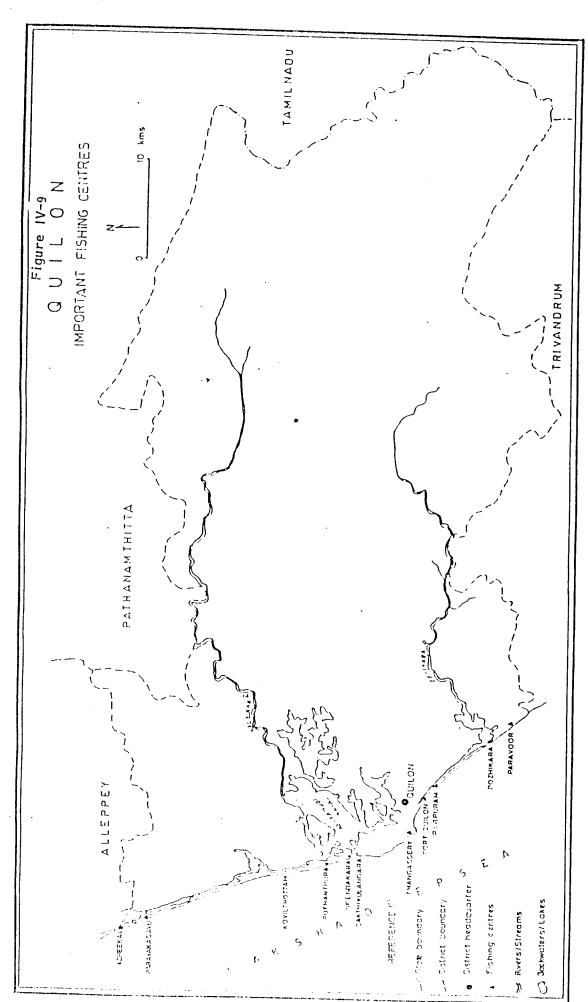
The northern part of the district from Pallithode to Chettikad is populated exclusively by Christian fishermen. From Chettikad to Punnapra, the Christians are in substantial majority, but small numbers of Hindu fishermen also live here. South of Punnapra, it is almost exclusively a Hindu area, though with small pockets of Muslim fishermen.

Andhakaranazhi, Thaikkal, Chethy, Chennaveli, Punnapra, Ambalapuzha, Thottappally and Thrikkunnapuzha are the main landing centres in the district. During monsoon months, landing takes place only where the chakara forms. This normally takes place in two locations, Chethy or Chennaveli catering to the northern part and Punnapra catering to the southern part. Fish marketing is in the hands of middlemen who lend money.

The mechanised sector is generally wary of the Allepoey fishermen who are well organised to capture any of the trawlers that appear on the horizon. Thottappally in the south is the only location where trawlers still anchhor.

#### QUILON

In the pre-motorisation era, Quilon district (Fig. IV-9) like Ernakulam was part of two different zones. North of Neendakara was the plank canoe zone and in the south was the small scale belt with dugouts and kattumarans. Motorisation has broughht tremendous changes in technology.



Sea erosion being a severe problem, sea walls have been put up throughout the coast. While the small dinghies can be beached, there is no way that the thanguvallom can be beached. As a result, the fishermen anchor their craft in the canal behind their village and reach the sea navigating through the canal and Ashhtamudi lake till the bar-mouth at Neendakara.

The fisheries hharbour at Neendakara must during thhe monsoon months attract upto 3000 trawlers. It is also one of the largest wholesale markets for fish.

South of Neendakara, the Quilon town fishery from Thangassery to Pallithottam is the most important with about 400 motorised plywood boats and 2,000 fishermen operating from the densely populated town area. Medium dugouts which were the main craft in this area have been more or less substituted by the plywood boats.

The fishermen in the thanguvallom belt are Hindus, with Karithura being an exception. The colony of migrant fishermen at Neendakara are Christians. So are the fishermen further south upto Eravipuram further south, the fishermen are Muslim.

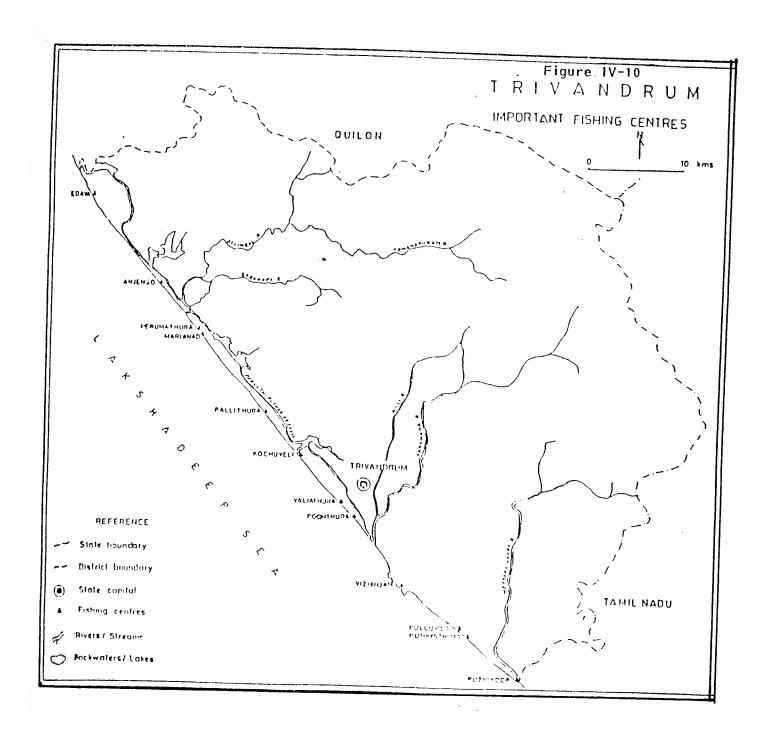
The mechanised sector has a major impact on the district. Quite a lot of artisanal fishermen from the thanguvallom belt as well as the Quilon town area participate as crew in the mechanised sector. Some of the villages like Kovilthottam have fishermen working exclusively in the mechanised sector.

#### **TRIVANDRUM**

The catamaran has always been the symbol of Trivandrum fisheries. Numerically it is still the dominant craft and possibly a majority of fishermen still work on the catamaran. But with the exception of a few villages like Marianad, Valiathura and Puthiyathura, the catamaran is used only for nearshore operations while the motorised phywood and plank boats are used for all types of operations round the year.

The northern part of Trivandrum (Fig. IV-10) from Edava to Arivalam is essentially a continuation of the three-log belt that starts in Quilon. From Mampally to Kollengode operates the four-log catamaran which is the same craft used by the Kanyakumari fishermen. In fact, Kanyakumari has always played a major role in influencing the technology of the Trivandrum fishermen.

A unique feature of Trivandrum fishery is the great variation in skills and gear preferences both between villages and individuals. The fishermen of vizhinjam south (who are Christians) are quite dynamic, using a variety of gears and often operate beyond 100 m depth. In contrast, the fishermen of Vizhhinjam north (who are Muslim) depend exclusively on "shallow water operations with the shore seine or boat seine. In general the catamaran fishermen use a variety of small gillnets (anchovy, sardine, mackeral, prawn etc. and this is common to all villages). The shore seines are basically pulled by older fishermen or those who treat the income as a bonus rather than as a regular wage.



Trivandrum remains the least motorised district in the state, with the predominance of the catamaran. Further, motorisation is uneven with large concentrations of motors at Vizhinjam, Pozhiyooor, Anjengo and Poonthura. Vizhinjam is more or less totally motorised. Valiathura. on e of the major centres, still remains non-motorised.

Fisherwomen belonging to the Christian community play a major role in fish marketing, handling at least 75% of the total landings. Fish landing takes place in a dispersed manner in all villages. During monsoon months, most of the motorised units operate from Vizhinjam and hence there is greater concentration of landings at Vizhinjam in those months.

Mechanised fishing boats have no base in the district though during and cuttlefish seasons trawlers from Colachel Neendakara operate in the Trivandrum fishing grounds, competing with the artisanal sector. The fishing harbour at Vizhinjam is currently being used by the artisanal sector only. Nearly a thousand motorised plywood boats and plank-transom canoes anchor here during Jun-Aug. Once the harbour project is completed, deep sea vessels are expected to be berthed here.

#### SOCIAL STATUS

The fishing communities living along the Kerala Coast are belonging to three main religions. Christians fishermen are more in the south where as Muslim fishermen are more in the north Kerala. Almost all of them are recognised under backward community by the State Government. Many fishermen could not earn sufficiently even

to meet the day to day basic needs of their families (Sathiadhas and Venkataraman, 1983; Panicker 1980; Panicker and Alagaraja, 1981) The fishermen living below poverty line are mostly in the vicious circle of perpetual indebtedness. Private money lenders are the major source of credit (75%) followed by banks 12%, relatives (7%) and Co-operative societies (6%).

About 50% of the marine fishermen families live in huts. Basic sanitary requirements are very much limited in fishing villages and the fishermen mostly use the open sea-shore for their toilet purpose. About 50 percent of fishermen household have protected water supply and the remaining depend on well water. The average size of the fishermen family is 6.4 ranging from 5 in Trivandrum to 8.5 in Malappuram. Literacy rate among fishermen population is 23 percent. Out of them 81 percent completed primary standard, 16 percent secondary standard and 3 percent beyond secondary standard (Anon., 1981).

#### CHAPTER V

### PRODUCTION TREND, RESOURCES AND ACOUSTIC SURVEY

To study the trends in production, data collected by the Central Marine Fisheries Research Institute, a nodal Institute for marine fishery research in the country, through its well tested and universally acclaimed stratified multi-stage random sampling design (Anon., 1983) have been considered.

During the 43 years period viz., 1950-92, the annual marine landings in the State varied from 1,05,457 tonnes in 1955 to 6,62,890 tonnes in 1990 (Table V-1). On an average 1,95,426t per year landed during 1950-60. It was 3,06,228 t during 1961-70 registering a 57 percent increases. During 1971-80, 1981-87 and 1988-92, it was 3,68,980., 3,41,584 and 5,80,825 t respectively. The above periods registered an increases of 20% , 7% and 70% respectively of the previous periods. On the whole there was steady increase in the marine fish landings in Kerala. The annual marine fish landings in Kerala have shown heavy fluctuation over the years (Table V-1). There is a tendency of upward swing after getting a lesser landings during the previous year. The only exemption is during the period 1988-90. This may be due to large scale introduction of outboard ring seine and heavy landings of pelagic fishes during this period. After large scale introduction of ring seine, the annual marine fish landings always crossed 4.70 lakh t.

| YEAR | TOTAL   | YEAR | TOTAL  |
|------|---------|------|--------|
| 1950 | 202047  | 1971 | 445347 |
| 1951 | 191032  | 1972 | 295618 |
| 1952 | 129345  | 1973 | 448269 |
| 1953 | 111999  | 1974 | 420257 |
| 1954 | 117034  | 1975 | 420836 |
| 1955 | 105457  | 1976 | 331047 |
| 1956 | 152213  | 1977 | 345037 |
| 1957 | 309926  | 1978 | 373339 |
| 1958 | 294655  | 1979 | 330509 |
| 1959 | 191375  | 1980 | 279543 |
| 1960 | 344605  | 1981 | 274395 |
| 1961 | 267494  | 1982 | 325795 |
| 1962 | 191421  | 1983 | 385817 |
| 1963 | 202380  | 1984 | 393472 |
| 1964 | 317974  | 1985 | 325536 |
| 1965 | 339173  | 1986 | 382791 |
| 1966 | 346744  | 1987 | 303286 |
| 1967 | 364129  | 1988 | 468808 |
| 1968 | 3455301 | 1989 | 647526 |
| 1969 | 294787  | 1990 | 662890 |
| 1970 | 392880  | 1991 | 564161 |
|      |         | 1992 | 560742 |
|      |         |      |        |

(Source: Alagaraja <u>et al</u>., 1994)

#### **RESOURCES**

Broadly classifying the resources as pelagic and demersal, it may be observed that the landing of pelagic groups varied from 153,013 t in 1987 to 439,937 t in 1989 almost coinciding with the minimum and maximum of marine fish landings of the period 1983-92 (Table V-2 & Fig. V-1)

TABLE V - 2

MARINE FISH LANDING ALONG KERALA COAST (IN TONNES)

| Year | Demersal | Pelagic | Total  |
|------|----------|---------|--------|
|      |          | ~       |        |
| 1983 | 111894   | 273923  | 385817 |
| 1984 | 139518   | 253954  | 393472 |
| 1985 | 120212   | 205324  | 325536 |
| 1986 | 164348   | 218443  | 382791 |
| 1987 | 150273   | 153013  | 303286 |
| 1988 | 203275   | 265533  | 468808 |
| 1989 | 207589   | 439937  | 647526 |
| 1990 | 229478   | 433412  | 662890 |
| 1991 | 207436   | 356725  | 564161 |
| 1992 | 240519   | 320223  | 560742 |
|      |          |         |        |

#### **PELAGIC**

Among the pelagic resources the dominant groups are the oilsardine, mackerel, other sardines, whitebaits, seerfishes, tunnies, carangids and ribbonfishes (Table V-3 & Fig. V-2).

Fig V-1

# Demersal and Pelagic Fish Landings

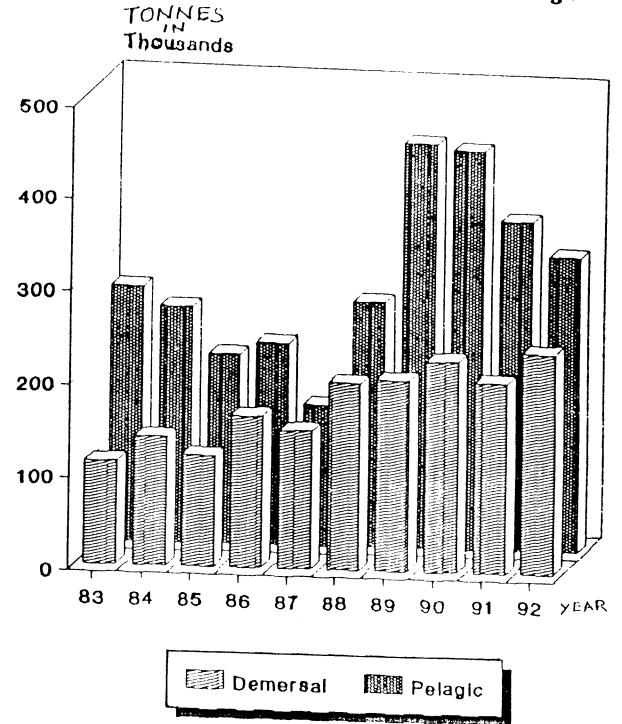
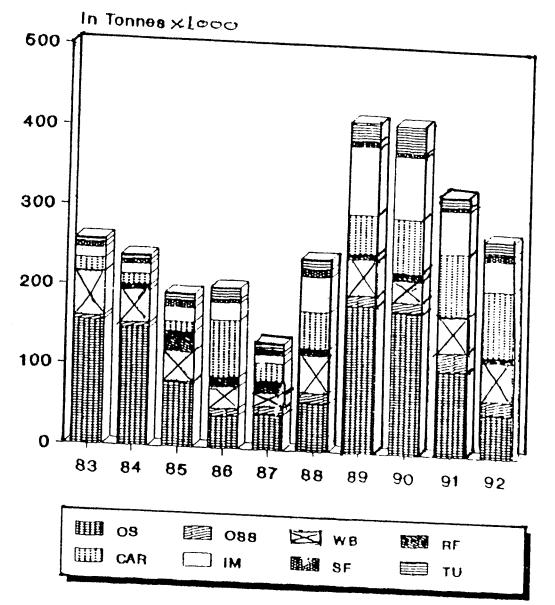


Fig V-2

Major Groups of Pelagic Fish Landings



: 78 :

| Year         |                 |                   |                 | Name of            | f Fishe | s              |                 |         |
|--------------|-----------------|-------------------|-----------------|--------------------|---------|----------------|-----------------|---------|
|              | Oil-<br>sardine | Other<br>Sardines | White-<br>baits | - Ribbon<br>fishes |         | n-<br>Mackerel | Seer-<br>Fishes | Tunnies |
| 1983         | 154879          | 5315              | 55042           | 1112               | 16528   | 12683          | 6999            | 5750    |
| 1984         | 147139          | 6022              | 41505           | 6464               | 13672   | 11746          | 6174            | 6168    |
| 1985         | 79225           | 2473              | 36227           | 25142              | 12839   | 18101          | 8458            | 9850    |
| 1986         | 40613           | 8934              | 27158           | 11880              | 71584   | 21876          | 4857            | 14786   |
| 1987         | 44717           | 8697              | 16599           | 15295              | 22771   | 10063          | 5181            | 10611   |
| 1988         | 60508           | 12701             | 45994           | 8952               | 47069   | 43938          | 10162           | 12913   |
| <b>9</b> 89  | 184879          | 13752             | 45127           | 7179               | 50219   | 85272          | 8029            | 22288   |
| <b>19</b> 90 | 179276          | 12900             | 26859           | 9751               | 69068   | 78335          | 5372            | 32615   |
| 1991         | 106263          | 23730             | 45273           | 2167               | 78726   | 53980          | 4600            | 13111   |
| 1992         | 54118           | 16967             | 48217           | 6162               | 85122   | 37909          | 8734            | 16219   |

#### DEMERSAL RESOURCES

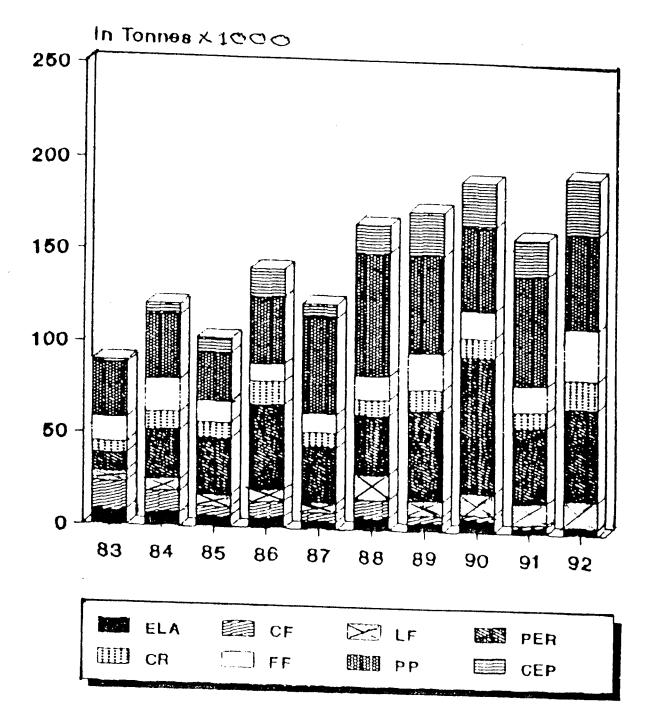
Demersal groups of fishes, prawns and cephalopods contributed higher production during the decade. This is mainly due to large introduction of motorised craft and trawlers with the extended area of operation using modified craft and gears.

Among the demersal resources the dominant ones are catfishes, perches, croakers, lizard-fishes, elasmobranchs, flatfishes, big-jawed jumper, silverbellies, goatfishes, penaeid prawns and cephalopods. (Table V-4 & Fig. V-3).

TÄBLE V-4 IMPORTANT DEMERSAL RESOURCES ALONG KERALA COAST (IN TONNES)

| Year |                   |           |                   |         | Name o   | f Species         | ;                       |                |                        |        |                |             |
|------|-------------------|-----------|-------------------|---------|----------|-------------------|-------------------------|----------------|------------------------|--------|----------------|-------------|
|      | Elasmo<br>-brachs | Catfishes | Lizard-<br>fishes | Perches | Croakers | Silver<br>Bellies | Big-<br>jawed<br>jumper | Flat<br>fishes | Pena-<br>eid<br>prawns | lopods | Goat<br>fishes | <del></del> |
| 1983 | 8537              | 15332     | 5426              | 9916    | 6111     | 9504              | 1099                    | 13118          | 29754                  | 1730   | 152            |             |
| 1984 | 7637              | 11582     | 2677              | 26882   | 9686     | 3911              | 1645                    | 17745          | 35529                  | 6022   | 75             |             |
| 1985 | 5972              | 5170      | 6300              | 30649   | 8624     | 3417              | 1041                    | 11309          | 26684                  | 8283   | 100            |             |
| 986  | 6034              | 8594      | 6351              | 46004   | 12768    | 6007              | 1438                    | 9392           | 37188                  | 14987  | 213            |             |
| 987  | 4473              | 4660      | 5212              | 30133   | 8161     | 6027              | 618                     | 9917           | 52866                  | 7535   | 684            |             |
| 988  | 6761              | 9960      | 13415             | 32304   | 8470     | 6493              | 821                     | 12723          | 67494                  | 15155  | 9836           | . 6/        |
| 989  | 4680              | 4097      | 7940              | 48986   | 11402    | 5354              | 1320                    | 20061          | 53317                  | 23488  | 6017           |             |
| 990  | 6968              | 2739      | 11469             | 67356   | 10868    | 6195              | 2340                    | 14505          | 45483                  | 24206  | 6919           |             |
| 991  | 3441              | 1744      | 11398             | 41112   | 8816     | 5643              | 623                     | 13885          | 60318                  | 19468  | 18824          |             |
| 992  | 3323              | 1029      | 14126             | 50159   | 15603    | 4480              | 675                     | 28445          | 51067                  | 30625  | 7583           |             |

Major Groups of Demersal Fish Landings



#### THE CHANGING SCENARIO

The fluctuations in the landings of marine fishery resources depend on two group of factors viz., fishery independent factors and fishery dependent factors such as nature, size and shape of the gear, its mesh size and the number of gears employed. Mechanisation of craft and gear was started in the early fifties in the state under indo-Norwegian Project in Quilon area. During the sixties cotton webbing gave place to nylon webbing. Purseseining for the first time in the State was introduced in the late seventies. Motorisation of the country craft was started in the eighties. Besides these, there are significant changes in the gear used by artisanal sector. Boat seine has been converted into mini purse-seine and country craft are converted into mini trawlers.

During 1983-92, there were heavy fluctuations in the total marine fish landings in Kerala ranging from 303,286 tonnes in 1987 to 662,890 tonnes in 1990. Gearwise marine fish landing during 1983-92 is given in Table V-5.

#### GEARWISE MARINE FISH LANDINGS ALONG KERALA COAST (IN TONNES)

| Year | TN                | Other<br>Wech.  | OBBS              | OBGN            | OBRS              | Other<br>OB     | TOTAL<br>OB       | NM                 | Grand<br>Total |
|------|-------------------|-----------------|-------------------|-----------------|-------------------|-----------------|-------------------|--------------------|----------------|
| 1983 | 67908<br>(17.63)  | 30162<br>(7.83) | 99082<br>(25.72)  | -               | -                 | -               | 99082<br>(25.72)  | 188128<br>(48.82)  | 385280         |
| 1984 | 93835<br>(23.88)  | 35806<br>(9.11) | 133313<br>(33.93) | -               | -                 | -               | 133313<br>(33.93) | 1299939<br>(33.08) | 392893         |
| 1985 | 97037<br>(29.81)  | 23905<br>(7.34) | 92002<br>(28.26)  | 23345<br>(7.17) | -                 | 12122<br>(3.72) | 127469<br>(39.15) | 77125<br>(23.70)   | 325536         |
| 1986 | 115507<br>(30.17) | 14278<br>(3.73) | 118433<br>(30.94) | 34263<br>(8.95) | 22498<br>(5.88)   | 110<br>(2.90)   | 186282<br>(48.67) | 66724<br>(17.43)   | 382791         |
| 1987 | 143913<br>(47.45) | 7723<br>(2.54)  | 48416<br>(15.96)  | 21074<br>(6.94) | 3155<br>(10.40)   | 10678<br>(3.52) | 111726<br>(36.83) | 39924<br>(13.16)   | 303286         |
| 1988 | 196020<br>(41.81) | 9896<br>(2.11)  | 87800<br>(18.73)  | 31166<br>(6.65) | 81886<br>(17.47)  | 29548<br>(6.30) | 230400<br>(40.14) | 32492<br>(6.93)    | 468808         |
| 1989 | 199217<br>(30.76) | 14512<br>(2.24) | 51477<br>(7.94)   | 58397<br>(9.01) | 270903<br>(41.83) | 19454<br>(3.00) | 400231<br>(61.80) | 33566<br>(5.18)    | 647526         |
| 1990 | 221955<br>(33.48) | 9617<br>(1.45)  | 42162<br>(6.63)   | 55541<br>(8.38) | 257853<br>(38.90) | 33068<br>(4.99) | 388624<br>(58.63) | 42694<br>(6.44)    | 662890         |
| 1991 | 212736<br>(37.71) | 6945<br>(1.23)  | 24973<br>(4.43)   | 36558<br>(6.48) | 226330<br>(40.12) | 17335<br>(3.07) | 305196<br>(54.10) | 39284<br>(6.96)    | 564161         |
| 1992 | 248356<br>(44.29) | 8482<br>(1.51)  | 18898<br>(3.37)   | 28095<br>(5.01) | 196416<br>(35.03) | 30396<br>(5.42) | 273805<br>(48.83) | 30099<br>(5.37)    | 560742         |

Note: Figures in the brackets are percentages to total catch.

TN - Trawl net, OBBS - Out Board Boat Seine, OBGN - Our Board Ring seine, OB - Out Board

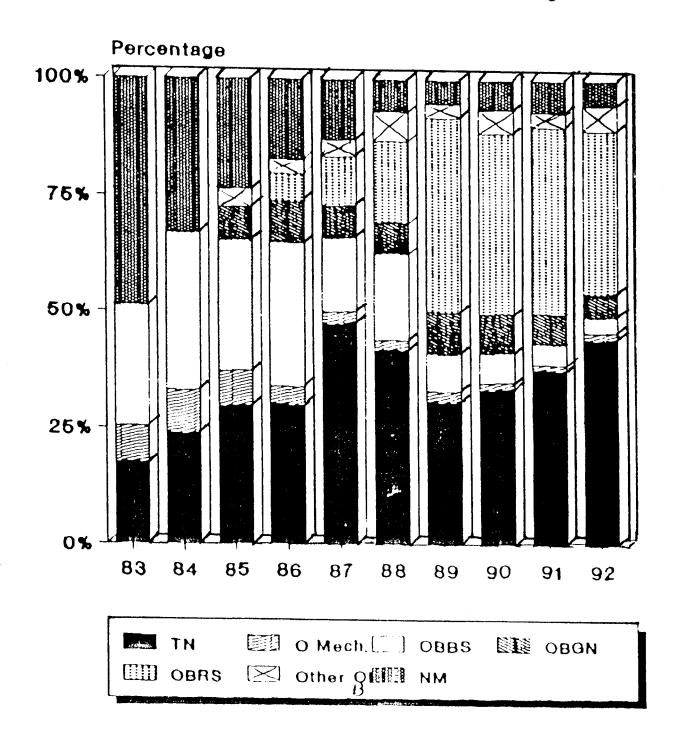
NM - Non mechanised, Mech - Mechanised

Prior to 1983, more than 50 percent of the marine fish landed in Kerala was by non-motorised traditional craft. After motorisation the contribution from non-motorised country craft which was 65% in 1981, started decreasing their contribution to 5.37% in 1992. Contribution from mechanised trawlers varied from 17.63% in 1983 to 47% in 1987. Contribution from other mechanised gears which was 7.83% in 1983 decreased to 1.23 % in 1991. On the other hand contribution from the motorised country craft started increasing from 25.72% in 1983 to 61% Though out Board Ring seine was introduced in 1986, then its contribution was only 5.88%, it's contribution went upto 41% in 1989 (Table V-5 & Fig. V-4). Most of Boat seine (Thangu vala) were replaced by ring seine (Out Board) whhich is reflected in the catches of Out Board seien units which reduced to 3.37% in 1992 frm 25.72% in 1983.

Landings from non-motorised sector varied from 30,099t in 1988 to 188,128 t in 1983. After the imposition of partial ban of trawling during the monsoon period in 1988, 1989, 1990 and 1991 there is an increasing trend in the landings by these sector as in the case of total landings also. Other major gears in operation in the state and their roles are discussed below.

Fig V-4

## Gearwise Marine Fish Landings



#### **TRAWLERS**

After independence, mechanisation of fishing craft was initiated in the First Five Year Plan. By the end of First Five Year Plan about 650 boats were mechanised, most of them in the State of Maharastra. Due to incentives offered in the shape of technical and financial assistance new designs of mechanised boats have been developed in Kerala.

Under the Indo-Norwegian Project (INP) in the fifties engines and boats were given to fishermen at subsidised rate. During the early sixties there were about 150 mechanised boats in Kerala.

When the pressure for mass production of shrimp trawling and other fishing boats increased, some of the indigenously adopted designs of trawlers started emerging. The vessels operated along the Kerala Coast do not conform to any of the type of vessels introduced initially, but are a combination of all good features of more than one type. During the Third Five Year Plan period 30' and 32' (8 to 10 m) vessels formed the base for mechanisation. In the mid sixties a standardisation programme was initiated to increase the efficiency of trawlers. As a result of this the design of 30 and 32 footer trawlers were accepted as standard ones. At present the pressing need for larger vessels have rendered these boats obsolete and demand for larger vessels is Of late, the types of mechanised vessels in operation increasing. are thirty footer, half decked boat for trawling gillnetting, thirty footer fully decked boat for trawling, thirty two footer and thirty six footer for shrimp trawling. The 32 and 34 footer vessels form the base of the shrimp trawling fleet of Kerala.

Midwater trawling is used to capture pelagic and column living fishes that school at various levels of sea. The midwater trawl net resembles more of a cone of netting rather than the flat bag of the bottom trawl. Generally, in Kerala for shrimp trawling two seam trawls are used while four seam trawls are used for fish trawling. For operation in deeper waters especially for cuttle fish larger trawls are used. Large bottom trawls are of two seam construction. Shrimp trawls are usually not provided with an overhang (Nair, 1969).

During the periods 1980-92, trawl landings in Kerala varied from 67,900 t in 1983 to 248,356 t in 1992. During this period percentage contribution of trawl net to the total landings varied from 18% in 1983 to 47.4% in 1987 (Table V-5). Trawling effort in terms of unit operation varied from 268,000 in 1981 to 863,000 in 1988. There was an almost increasing trend of trawl effort in Kerala during 1981-88 and decreasing trend from 1989 onwards (Table V-6).

Annual CPUE varied from 172 kg in 1983 to 458 kg in 1992. There is an increasing trend in CPUE as well as total catch during the period 1988-92. This may be due to the increased size of the trawlers and extension of fishing ground. The partial ban of trawling during the monsoon period might have influenced this trend. Quarterwise, catch, effort and CPUE of trawl net is given in Table V-7.

TABLE V-6
CATCH, EFFORT AND CPUE OF DIFFERENT GEARS IN KERALA

|           |           |        |        |        |        | Year   |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
|-----------|-----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Gear      | 1980      | 1981   | 1982   | 1983   | 1984   | 1985   | 1986   | 1987   | 1988   | 1989   | 1990   | 1991   | 1992   |
| Trawl     |           |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Catch     | 106061    | 49313  | 62321  | 67008  | 93835  | 97037  | 115507 | 143913 | 196020 | 199217 | 221955 | 212736 | 248356 |
| Effort    | 310000    | 268000 | 300000 | 393000 | 319000 | 370000 | 402000 | 586000 | 863000 | 595000 | 532000 | 553000 | 542000 |
| CPUE      | 342       | 184    | 207    | 172    | 294    | 262    | 287    | 245    | 227    | 334    | 417    | 384    | 458    |
| Purse Sei | <u>ne</u> |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Catch     | 16479     | 17673  | 11496  | 14274  | 20799  | 11482  | 4648   | 904    | 760    | 8796   | 4649   | 4107   | 6196   |
| Effort    | 5000      | 9000   | 9000   | 7000   | 7000   | 5000   | 2500   | 1100   | 570    | 3700   | 2000   | 3000   | 3000   |
| CPUE      | 3296      | 1963   | 1277   | 2039   | 2971   | 2296   | 1859   | 822    | 1333   | 2932   | 2324   | 1369   | 2965   |
| Mechanise | d Gillnet |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Catch     | 9809      | 6021   | 11322  | 15780  | 14707  | 12361  | 9384   | 5341   | 8563   | 5131   | 4041   | 1844   | 1776   |
| Effort    | 68000     | 58000  | 80000  | 87000  | 88000  | 84000  | 70000  | 45000  | 71000  | 33000  | 29000  | 14000  | 11000  |
| CPUE      | 144       | 120    | 141    | 181    | 167    | 147    | 134    | 118    | 120    | 155    | 139    | 131    | 161    |

NOTE: Catch in Tonnes, Efforts in Units Operation, CPUE in Kg.

TABLE V - 7

QUARTERWISE CATCH, EFFORT AND CPUE OF TRAWLERS IN KERALA

|      |       | uarter<br>- Mar.) |      | II Qu<br>(Apr. | arter<br>- Jun.) |      |       | Quarter<br>/ - Sep.) |      |       | Quarter<br>- Dec.) |      | -  |
|------|-------|-------------------|------|----------------|------------------|------|-------|----------------------|------|-------|--------------------|------|----|
| Year | Catch | Effort            | CPUE | Catch          | Effort           | CPUE | Catch | Effort               | CPUE | Catch | Effort             | CPUE | _  |
| 1985 | 22247 | 111200            | 200  | 23820          | 94400            | 252  | 31693 | 51900                | 610  | 19277 | 112500             | 171  |    |
| 1986 | 22558 | 145700            | 155  | 25956          | 108600           | 239  | 42186 | 46800                | 901  | 24807 | 101300             | 245  |    |
| 1987 | 31658 | 163200            | 194  | 42194          | 170900           | 247  | 37201 | 62300                | 597  | 32860 | 189900             | 173  |    |
| 1988 | 42990 | 221800            | 194  | 50952          | 211500           | 241  | 52362 | 87000                | 602  | 49716 | 342800             | 145  |    |
| 1989 | 46347 | 210200            | 220  | 48345          | 172600           | 280  | 46298 | 71300                | 649  | 58227 | 141000             | 413  | 88 |
| 1990 | 53321 | 204169            | 261  | 61977          | 138552           | 447  | 54828 | 179270               | 306  | 51829 | 140089             | 370  |    |
| 1991 | 49035 | 179624            | 273  | 43367          | 145823           | 297  | 65309 | 81463                | 802  | 55025 | 146728             | 375  |    |
| 1992 | 61701 | 193000            | 319  | 42543          | 114000           | 373  | 64137 | 81000                | 792  | 79975 | 154000             | 519  |    |

Note: Catch in tonnes, efforts in units operation, CPUE in kg.

It can be seen that during the period 1985-92, maximum CPUE observed during third quarter in almost all the years. After the imposition of partial ban, catch and CPUE has increased in all the years. Though the effort was minimum during the third quarter of each year, catch and CPUE was more during the third quarter. This may be due to the effect of partial ban of monsoon trawling in Kerala. Percentage contribution of trawl in the landing of major group of fishes during 1984-92 is given in table V-8.

Lizardfishes, perches, goatfishes, crackers, silverbellies, big jumper, flatfishes, ribbonfishes, Penaeidprawns and cepholopods were the major groups landed by trawl. More than 95% of the landings of the Lizardfishes were contributed by trawls. In 1991, 99% of the Lizardfish was landed by this gear alone. This fish was available in trawl during second, third and fourth quarters and its contribution was more than 5% of the trawl landings during the above quarters Table V-Contribution of trawls in the perch landings varied from 80.5% in 8). 1984 to 89.3% in '92. Among the perches threadfin breams dominated the catches. This fish was available in trawl catches almost throughout the year, maximum landings was in third quarters. Goatfishes were observed in the landings of trawl net from 1985 onwards and its share was only 2% then. Subsequently trawl net became the major gear for this fish. Trawls contribution varied from 79.8% in 1986 to 99.5% in Goatfish was absent in the second quarters throughout this period and maximum contribution of 15% of trawl landings was noticed during third quarter of 1991. More than 50% of the croackers landed were from trawlers except in 86. In that year it was only 26.4%.

TABLE V-8

PERCENTAGE CONTRIBUTION OF TRAWL IN THE LANDINGS OF MAJOR GROUPS

OF FISHES IN KERALA

| C                |      |      |      | Y     | ear  |      |      |      |      |
|------------------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Groups           | 1984 | 1985 | 1986 | 1987  | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 | 1991 | 1992 |
| Elasmobranchs    | 9.4  | 10.0 | 18.3 | 22.3  | 35.2 | 38.8 | 22.8 | 33.6 | 41.7 |
| Catfishes        | 28.2 | 20.8 | 7.9  | 34.0  | 40.6 | 15.4 | 7.0  | 53.2 | 33.5 |
| OilSardine       | 0.1  | 0.2  | -    | -     | 0.1  | 0.4  | 3.2  | 0.2  | 0.2  |
| Other Sardine    | 0.1  | -    | 0.5  | 0.4   | 2.4  | 1.0  | 1.4  | 0.8  | 1.7  |
| Whitebaits       | 2.6  | 3.2  | 7.9  | 23.44 | 13.4 | 20.0 | 14.9 | 24.0 | 18.1 |
| Lizardfishes     | 96.5 | 98.0 | 98.2 | 97.3  | 97.6 | 94.2 | 98.4 | 99.0 | 98.5 |
| Perches          | 80.5 | 83.8 | 86.7 | 85.7  | 87.6 | 88.0 | 88.2 | 87.0 | 89.3 |
| Goatfishes       | 2.0  | 79.8 | 99.2 | 95.6  | 97.5 | 99.5 | 99.5 | 98.8 |      |
| Croackers        | 62.4 | 72.0 | 26.4 | 60.6  | 74.4 | 52.4 | 54.4 | 68.6 | 49.3 |
| Ribbonfishes     | 3.4  | 2.1  | 23.2 | 22.2  | 95.3 | 84.7 | 8.6  | 75.2 | 79.0 |
| Carangids        | 7.2  | 14.2 | 5.2  | 34.0  | 28.0 | 31.3 | 24.4 | 29.2 |      |
| Silverbellies    | 48.4 | 41.0 | 43.3 | 72.8  | 43.0 | 36.6 | 63.6 | 60.6 | 74.6 |
| Big Jawed Jumper | 16.5 | 61.4 | 52.5 | 66.0  | 74.0 | 26.8 | 10.5 | 25.2 | 29.9 |
| Mackerel         | 0.1  | 0.2  | 1.0  | 3.8   | 6.3  | 3.0  | 4.4  | 4.6  | 10.7 |
| Seerfishes       | -    | -    | -    | 1.0   | 8.3  | 0.9  | 1.2  | 2.7  | 5.8  |
| Tunnies          | -    | -    | -    | -     | -    | -    | -    | 0.9  | 0.1  |
| Flatfishes       | 58.7 | 84.1 | 44.2 | 76.5  | 66.5 | 76.7 | 82.5 | 82.0 | 53.1 |
| Penacid Prawns   | 70.2 | 87.7 | 67.4 | 89.7  | 72.5 | 66.4 | 75.1 | 73.6 | 78.0 |
| Cephalopods      | 61.4 | 59.5 | 44.0 | 92.5  | 92.3 | 90.5 | 77.2 | 90.0 | 89.9 |

The silver bellies landings fom trawlers varied from 36.6% in 89 to 74.6% Big jawed jumper landings from trawls varied from 10.5% in 90 to 74% in 88. Then it started declining. A minimum contribution of 44.2% in 86 and a maximum of 82.5% in 90 was observed in the case of During 84 to 92 penaeid prawns was the most dominant group flat fishes. in the trawl landings and hence a targeted group. Trawl contribution in the landings of this group varied from 66.4% in 89 to 89.7% in 87. This resource is available during all the quarters maximum during second quarter (followed by first (Table V-9). During the period of discussion, economic compulsions were the promoting factors for the trawlers in targeting cephalopods, its coontribution varied from 44.4% in 86 to 92.5% Trawlers landed cephalopods in all the quarters, maximum was in the fourth quarter. In some of the years especially in 1988, '89, 191 and 192 contribution of this gear was more than 75% in the landings of ribbonfishes. In other years the contribution varied from 2.1% in 85 to 79% in 92. Trawlers landed considerable quantity of stomatopods Maximum contribution was noticed during the first quarter followed by fourth. Stomatopods were absent in trawler catch during third quarter except in 1988. In the third quarter trawlers concentrate on 'Karikkadi' prawns and depth of operation also changes thereby avoiding stomatopods grounds.

TABLE V-9

QUARTERWISE PELAGIC AND DENERSAL LANDINGS IN TRAWL (IN TONNES)

| V        |      | l Qua | rters |       | II Quar | ter   |      | III Quar | ter   |       | IV Quart | ter   | G     | Total  |
|----------|------|-------|-------|-------|---------|-------|------|----------|-------|-------|----------|-------|-------|--------|
| Year<br> | Р    | D     | Total | Р     | D       | Total | P    | D        | Total | P     | D        | Total | Р     | D      |
| 1985     | 1062 | 21185 | 22247 | 1229  | 22591   | 23820 | 366  | 31327    | 31693 | 2445  | 16832    | 19277 | 5102  | 91935  |
| 986      | 1625 | 20933 | 22558 | 3461  | 22495   | 25956 | 135  | 42051    | 42186 | 5777  | 19030    | 24807 | 10988 | 104509 |
| 1987     | 3800 | 27858 | 31658 | 6691  | 35503   | 42194 | 1592 | 35609    | 37201 | 7147  | 25713    | 32860 | 19230 | 124683 |
| 1988     | 5428 | 37562 | 42990 | 14533 | 36419   | 50952 | 2615 | 49747    | 52362 | 15916 | 33800    | 49716 | 38492 | 157528 |
| 1989     | 6599 | 39748 | 46347 | 11491 | 36854   | 48345 | 5562 | 40736    | 46298 | 16520 | 41707    | 58227 | 40172 | 159045 |
| 990      | 5790 | 47531 | 53321 | 16794 | 45183   | 61977 | 3844 | 50984    | 54828 | 17211 | 34618    | 51829 | 43639 | 178316 |
| 991      | 5643 | 43392 | 49035 | 14252 | 29551   | 43803 | 8649 | 56060    | 64709 | 14574 | 40451    | 35025 | 43118 | 170054 |
| 992      | 8359 | 53342 | 61701 | 14396 | 28147   | 42543 | 9530 | 54607    | 64137 | 27794 | 52181    | 79975 | 60079 | 188277 |

92

It can be seen that in all the years maximum landing of pelagic was in the fourth quarter and least in the third quarter. During third quarter trawlers target demersal fishes and prawns, especially threadfinbreams. lizard fishes and P. stylifera but during the fourth quarter, subsequent to the declining catches of demersals, there is a change in the target species as well as gear employed (fish trawl) thereby augmenting the catches of pelagic. During the third quarter demersal landings varied from about 31,000 t in 1985 to 56,000 t in 1991 and in fourth quarter maximum was 52,181 t and minimum of 16,832 t were landed in 1992 and 1985 respectively. During fourth quarter, using fish trawl, they used to land large quantity of quality fishes which fetch higher prices in the market. A perusal of the total landings by trawlers reveal that there was an overall increase in landings over the years in both the groups of pelagic and demersals. The overall increase in landings reflected in CPUE also. This increase in landings and CPUE can be attributed to the extended area of operation beyond 50m depth and enlargement of fishery vessels, long voyages etc.,

#### **PURSE-SEINES**

Commercial purse-seining started in the State by the end of 1979 with a small fleet of 20 purse-seiners. By 1980 the number rose to 70. Unlike in Karnataka, where the purse-seining is the main stay in fishery, in Kerala it did not pick up. The sudden introduction of large number of purse seines brought in a boost in the production of cat fish. The steady yield of cat fishes along Kerala showed a decreasing trend after the massive purse seines operations in Karnataka (James et al., 1989). At present there are only 40 purse seiners in Kerala (Anon.,

urse-seining is mainly meant for harvesting pelagic group of fishes. It has also helped to some extent in augmenting the demersal fish production. Purse-seine CPUE varied from 822 kg in 1987 to 3296 kg in 1980 (Table V-6).

TABLE V-10
PERCENTAGE CONTRIBUTION OF PURSE-SEINE IN THE LANDING OF MAJOR GROUPS
OF FISHES

| ****                              |       |       |       |      |      |      |      |      |      |
|-----------------------------------|-------|-------|-------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Groups                            | 1984  | 1985  | 1986  | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 | 1991 | 1992 |
| <b>Llas</b> mobranchs             | 0.40  | -     | _     | -    | _    | _    |      | 0.20 | _    |
| atfishes                          | 2.80  | -     | 3.00  | -    | 0.40 | 2.00 | -    | 0.50 | 6.70 |
| <b>OilSar</b> dine                | 10.10 | 6.90  | 0.80  | 0.20 | 0.10 | 2.20 | 1.80 | 1.80 | 3.90 |
| Other<br>Sardines                 | 8.40  | 8.00  | 2.90  | -    | -    | 0.60 | 0.30 | 2.00 | 5.20 |
| Whitebaits                        | 0.10  | -     | -     | -    | -    | -    |      | 0.40 | -    |
| C <b>roa</b> kers                 | 0.20  | -     | -     | -    | -    | -    | -    | -    | 0.10 |
| <b>Cara</b> ngide                 | 5.50  | 0.20  | 0.40  | 0.60 | 0.70 | 1.30 | -    | 0.10 | 0.20 |
| M <b>ac</b> kerel                 | 23.10 | 27.90 | 4.80  | 3.90 | 0.50 | 3.80 | 1.30 | 2.20 | 4.00 |
| Seerfishes                        | 1.30  | -     | -     | -    | -    | 6.70 | 1.00 | -    | -    |
| <b>Tun</b> nies                   | -     | 6.20  | 15.70 | 0.90 | 0.50 | -    | -    | 0.20 | 8.20 |
| <b>Pen</b> aeid<br><b>Pra</b> wns | _     | 0.10  | -     | -    | -    | _    | -    | 0.20 | 0.10 |

Oil sardine, mackerel, tunnies, carangids and other sardines were the major shoaling pelagic constituents of purse seine landings (Table V-10). To a lesser extent, landings of cat fishes, seer fishes and sporadic occurrences of penalide prawns were also observed. Constribution of purse-seine in the landings of oilsardine varied from 0.1% in 88 to 10.1% in 84.

## MECHANISED CILLNET

Mechanised gill net is a passive gear which is relatively more fuel efficient per unit of production. Gillnet can be operated in a variety of ways. To catch midwater fish, they can be operated as anchored floating nets and as from drifting nets to catch surface as well as midwater fishes. In some parts of Kerala, gillnet was used as encircling gillnets for mackerels. When ever the gear was operated as encircling gillnets, the foot rope touched the bottom when operated at lower depths. Operation as encircling gill net took place only when large shoals of fishes were sighted.

Mesh size is the most important aspect influencing the efficiency of this gear. By the use of the correct mesh size and high degree of uniformity in the size of all meshes, the gear becomes highly selective and this is an important factor in the management of fish population.

Elasmobranchs, catfishes, carangids, seerfishes, tunnies and mackerel were the major components in the landings of Mechanised Gillnet during 84 to 92. It was observed that percentage contribution of Mechanised Gillnet in the landings of elasmobranchs varied from 1.9% in 89 to 45.5% in 84. This group was available throughout the year, maximum was in the first followed by fourth. There was decreasing trend in the percentage contribution of elasmobranchs over the years. During the period 1986 to 92 there was a decreasing trend in the contribution of mechanised Gillnet (Table V-6) to the catfish landings.

Maximum contribution of 37.6% was observed in '85. Catfishes were mainly landed during the first, third and fourth quarters. Mechanised Gillnet contribution to the carangids landings varied from 0.1% in '91 to 3.5% in '85. Seerfish is yet another important group in Mechanised Gillnet landings in Kerala. A minimum of 5% in 92 to a maximum of 49.7% in 84 was observed in this gear. Seerfishes were landed throughout the year, maximum contribution came in the first and fourth quarters. In 84 Mechanised Gillnet contributed more than 31 percent of tunnies landings in Kerala while it was least in '91 (4.4%).

More than 50% of gillnet landings in the second quarter during 85-89 was tunnies and it was available throughout the year. Mackerel was also present in the Mechanised Gillnet landings. Contribution of this gear to mackeral landings ranged from 0.1% in 89 and 91 to 4% in 84.A decreasing trend was observed over the years.

## DISTRIBUTION AND MARKETING

The consumer preference for the marine fish is always for fresh fish in internal markets. The distribution pattern of fish to the end users in the domestic market indicates that about 75% supplies are made in fresh form, 12 percent in iced and 13% as dried form (Sathiadhas and Panikkar, 1988). Exportable varieties like prawns, lobsters, crabs, cuttle fishes etc., are mostly supplied to processing plants for freezing, canning, etc.

All the fishing villages along Kerala Coast constitute the primary marketing centres of marine fish. The producers offer their marketable catch for sale, not by weight but by measures of heaps, lots or baskets; such unit measures vary not only from locality to

locality but also with in the same locality and for the same types of fish depending upon the size of the catch. The fish is generally auctioned by traditional auctioners or middlemen on commission basis. who also take the responsibilities for realising the sale proceeds from the traders. In Kerala mostly these auctioners are fisher women / fishermen. About 30 percent of the marine fish are marketed close to the landing centres by retailers who carry the fish either by heads, bicycles or auto rickshaw. The major part however is taken to the fish markets in the centres and towns run by the corporation or Municipalities or to the private fish markets. The rest of the stock is transported by vans, trucks and trains to distant markets.

## **EXPORT TRADE**

Traditionally, Kerala is an exporter of marine products. Dried fish and dried prawns were the main items shipped in earlier times. In the last ten years frozen items have been increasingly exported. Cochin is the only port in Kerala handling the export cargo. shrimps, lobster tails, shark fins, fishmaws, beache-de-mer, seashells, edibile oyster, mussels, seaweeds and cuttlefish are the potential items of export. The quantity of marine products exported from the State increased from almost 9570 t fetching a value of Rs.46.62 lakhs in 1964 (Anon., 75) to 49094 t fetching 414.25 crores in 1993 (Anon., 93).

# FISH PROCESSING INDUSTRIES

Many processing plants in the private as well as government sector have come up along with the increase of sea food exports in Kerala over the years. There are at present 50 ice plants and cold storage centres, 16 freezing plants, 10 canning factories in the State. The high demand for nylon and synthetic nets paved the way to set

up a number of net making plants both in private and public sector.

## **TRANSPORTATION**

Almost all the fish landing centres of Kerala Coast are well connected with motorable road facilities. Mode of transportation of fish to different markets are by head loads, cycles, auto, vans, tempos, trucks insulated vans and trains. The processers and exporters are in general using only the road transportation system for moving marine products either for processing or for shipping.

#### SPOILAGE OF MARINE FISH

About 9% of exportable and 30% of non-exportable fish catch were spoiled at the time of landing itself. (Anon., 1984). With regard to the landings of country crafts 13% of the exportable variety and 29% of the non-exportable variety were getting spoiled. Bulk of the spoiled fish was getting converted either as dried fish or as fish meal. Quantum of fish spoiled also substantial. With the increase in distance the quantity of ice used has to be increased to minimise the spoilage. Plastic boxes are used to avoid the spoilage by stacking systematically.

#### **ACOUSTIC SURVEY**

Knowledge of fish stocks, the pattern of their distribution, migration, abundance and optimum levels of exploitation is essential for proper sustained fisheries development and management. Acoustic equipments are used for the collection of some of the required data to provide information on some of the aspects of fish stock.

Acoustics have made revolutionary impact in the field Acoustic instruments are used primarily in determining the depth of water in the sea, mapping the bottom profile of the ocean floor, detecting anything submerged underwater and estimation of fish resources qualitatively and quantitatively. Consequently, revolutionary changes have been brought about in acoustic instrumentation. vessels and fishing vessels fitted with different acoustic instruments scan sea areas to locate and estimate fish stock which is termed as "Acoustic Surrey". Acoustic instruments are also employed for detecting and evaluating the Deep Scattering Layers (DSL) composed of zooplankton and micronekton. The major acoustic instruments used in fisheries are the sonar for searching fish shoals, echo-sounder for detecting fish shoals and their depth, trawl-sonde for aimed trawling and echo-integrator for fish biomas estimation.

#### INTEGRATOR SURVEY

out put of the echo- sounder is connected to the echo-integrator (Fig V-5) which sums the echo signals received. The sum of the echo signals received per nautical mile steamed is an index of the amount of fish recorded and therefore a measure of the density of fish in that area.speed and distance log provides an electrical signal for every nautical mile which is used to reset the echointegrator. The out put of the echointegrator per nautical mile is available at the data terminal in a print out form. The vessel fitted with above instruments sail as a

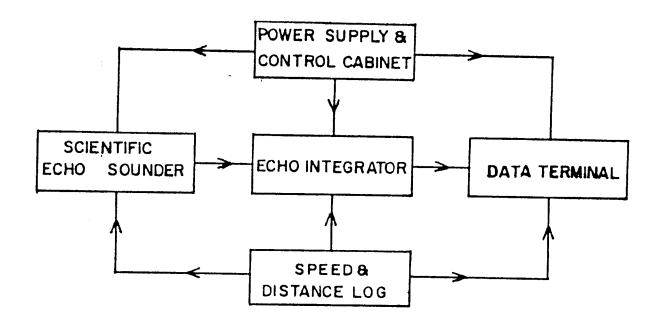


FIG. V-5 - BLOCK DIAGRAM OF ACOUSTIC SURVEY SYSTEM USING ECHO INTEGRATOR

pre determined track with the instruments switched on. The integrator deflection for every 1 nautical mile is noted. At the end of the cruise, the value obtained (the amount of deflection in mm per nautical mile) is plotted along the track of the vessel on the chart and zero density line is drawn. With the chelp of planimeter the area 'A' in nautical milesquare (n.mi2) of fish concentration is obtained. After determining the average integrated deflection  $\bar{m}$  (mm/n.mi) the average density,  $\bar{d}$   $(t/n.mi^2)$  is obtained as per the following equation.

The echo-integrator output signal is proportional to the average fish density within the volume sampled by an echo-sounder beam (Forbes and Nakken, 1972).

$$\bar{d} = c m$$

where c is = Proportionality coefficient (the system constant) depending on the parameters of the acoustic system, environment and the acoustic deflection properties of fish (assuming that the fish in the area are of the same species or of species with same acoustic properties).

The value of the proportionality constant, c is estimated experimentally by measuring the echo-integrator output signal against the known quantity of fish as described below under the heading "live fish calibration of integrator".

Once the area  $A(n.mi^2)$  and density  $d(t/n.mi^2)$  are known the biomas W (tonnes) is obtained from the relation W = A d.

The above methodology was followed in the FAO/UNDP Pelagic Fisheries Project during 1971-'79 using scientific echo-sounder EK 38 and 120 and echo-integrator QM Mark-II onboard R.V. Rastrelliger (Vittulo et al., 1980). Subsequently from 1985 onwards the CMFRI adopted the same methodology in estimating fish biomas using scientific echo-sounder EK-400 and echo-integrator QD onboard FORV-Sagar Sampada (Natarajan, 1990)

#### SONAR SURVEY

Estimation of fish biomass using echosounder and echo-integrator is not possible upto 10 m below the surface of the water since the transducer of echo-sounder is situated on the hull of the vessel 5 m below the water surface. Due to the noneffectiveness of the Time Varied Gain (TVG) function of echo-sounder and scattering of fish, because of noise generated by the vessel engine and propeller, the estimate for another 5 m cannot be taken as realistic. Therefore, sonar is used to estimate fish biomass upto 10 m from the surface. This is achieved by titling the transducer to zero degree and fixing the face of the transducer either to the port or starboard at 90  $^{
m O}$  or 270  $^{
m O}$  with respect to the bow of the vessel. The number of shoals recorded in the sonogram per anutical mile is counted. The area of each shoal is obtained by measuring the length and breadth of the echosign and multiplying them. The height of the fish shoal is found out from the The volume of each shoal is calculated by multiplying echosounder. area with the height. The packing density of the shoal in terms of

kg per m<sup>3</sup> is obtained either by encircling the shoal with pursesine or by using under water camera. By multiplying the volume of fish shoal with packing density, the absolute biomass is arrived at in terms of tonne per square nautical mile after introducing appropriate conversion constant. Fish distribution chart is also drawn based on the observed concentration in the surveyed area.

Biomass estimates based on sonar surveys conducted by the UNDP/FAO/Pelagic Fisheries Project during 1971-179, for the combined stock of mackeral and oilsardine along the west coast from 08 to 170 N upto 14 m depth from the surface during the year 1975, 1976 and 1978 was 700, 600 and 147 thousand tonnes respectively (Krishnarao et al., 1990). (Table V - 11)

## LIVE FISH CALIBRATION OF INTEGRATOR

Live fish calibration of echointegrator is carried out as per Johnannesson and Losse (1975) to estimate the acoustic system constant C which is required for biomass estimation. A known concentration of life fish is impounded in a special cage and placed underneath the vessel within the centre of othe acoustic beam (Figure V-6). The integrator output is measured for 6 minutes considering the speed of the vessel is 10 knots per hour.

TABLE V - 11 Distribution of total fish biomass in thousands of tons per 10 of latitude, between 20 and 120 m isobaths

| Latitude     | Demersal      | Pelagic     | Demersal +<br>Pelagic |
|--------------|---------------|-------------|-----------------------|
| 16° - 17° N  | 90            | 77          | 167                   |
| 6° - 16° N   | 236           | 21          | 257                   |
| 4° - 15 N    | 119           | 144         | 263                   |
| 3 - 14 N     | 179           | 195         | 374                   |
| 2° - 13° N   | 132           | 91          | 223                   |
| 1 ° - 12 ° N | 465           | 371         | 836                   |
| 0 ° - 11 ° N | 66            | 326         | 392                   |
| 9° - 10 %    | 56            | 194         | 250                   |
| 8° - 9° N    | 53<br>(34)    | 209<br>(46) | 262<br>(80)           |
| 7° - 8° N    | 30<br>(39)    | 58<br>(68)  | 88<br>(107)           |
| TOTAL        | 1,426<br>(73) | 1,886 (114) | 3,112<br>(187)        |
| RAND TOTAL   | 1,499         | 1,800       | 3,299                 |

<sup>( )</sup> East of 77<sup>0</sup>30 longitude Source: (Krishna Rao <u>et al</u>., 1980)

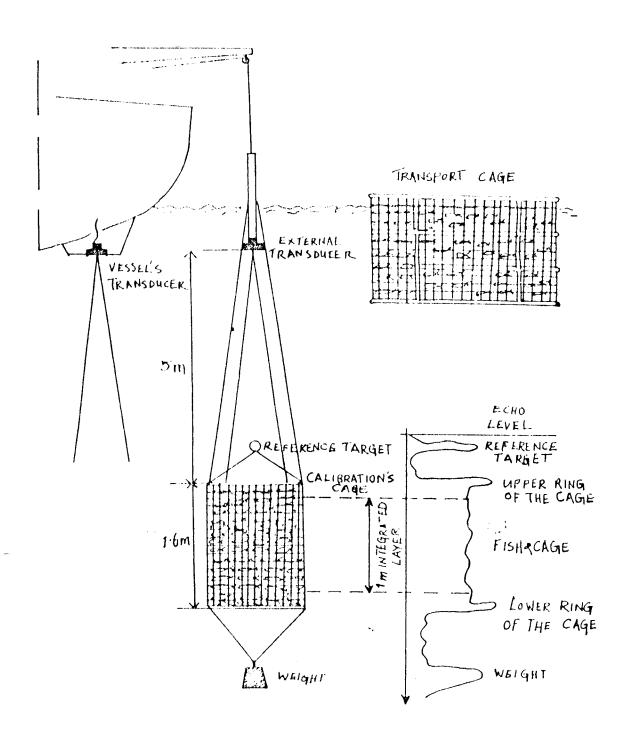


FIG V-6 THE ARRANGEMENT FOR CALIBRATION OF THE ACOUSTIC SYSTEM ON LIVE FISH

After a number of replications of the experiment with different fish densities, the acoustic system constant in  $t/n\ mi^2$  is calculated as follows:

$$C = \frac{\bar{d}}{\bar{m}}$$

where  $\bar{d}$  = average density and  $\bar{m}$  = mean integrator deflection.

Live fish calibration experiment was carried out onboard R.V. Rastrelliger belonging to the UNDP/FAO/Pelagic Fisheries Project and the calibration constant obtained for mackerel and sardine (Vittulo et al., 1980) is given in Table V-12.

## **ACOUSTIC SURVEY RESULTS**

The Indo-Norwegian Project used R.V. M.O.Christensen, R.V. KALAVA and R.V. Varuna during the late fifties for qualitative studies using acoustic equipment. The survey of the fishing ground in the 75-100 m depth zone, particularly for kalava (Epinephelus spp.) was carried out by R.V. Varuna during 1962-168 between Cape comarin and Karwar (Silas, 1969).

TABLE V-12

VALUES OF C, THE ACOUSTIC SYSTEM CONSTANT (t/n mi<sup>2</sup>/mm or SCALE DIVISION REF. 1 n mi) WITH VESSEL TRANSDUCER

| Novem QM gain 1976 |                |          | March-/                      | April          |          | March<br>1978               |                | November-<br>1978 |                             |
|--------------------|----------------|----------|------------------------------|----------------|----------|-----------------------------|----------------|-------------------|-----------------------------|
| ( db               | Oil<br>sardine | Mackerel | Mixed<br>palagic<br>specimen | Oil<br>sardine | Mackerel | Mixed<br>pelagic<br>species | 0il<br>sardine | Machkerel         | Mixed<br>pelagic<br>Species |
| × 10               | 700            | 270.00   | 30.60                        | 91.84          | 160.40   | 47.34                       | 175.92         | 435.02            | 127.49                      |
| × 10               | 70             | 27.00    | 8.06                         | 9.18           | 16.04    | 4.73                        | 17.42          | 43.51             | 12.74                       |
| x N <sup>a</sup>   | 7              | 3.78     | 1.13                         | 1.29           | 2.24     | 0.66                        | 1.39           | 3.48              | 1.02                        |
| × N                | 70             | 37.80    | 11.30                        | 12.90          | 22.45    | 6.62                        | 13.94          | 34.80             | 10.21                       |

N refers to normal, the position of the 10  $\times$  normal switch of QM Mark II.

Source : (Vittulo et al., 1980)

The result of the survey brought out the abundance of threadfinbream and the lizardfish, Synodus; indicus in the deeper zone at 101 to 179 m. The bathypelagic fishes <u>Cubicepes</u> netalensis and Chlorophthalmus agassizi were abundant at 180 to 450 m depth. The survey also generated useful information about the DSL in the Laccadives Subsequently, during 1971-79, the vessels of the UNDP/FAO/Pelagic Project, R.V. Rastrelliger and R.V. Sardinella acoustic surveys and fishing experiments from Ratnagiri to Gulf of Mannar and estimated the standing stock of different fisheries resources (Anon., 1975).

The resources of mackerel and sardine in the area surveyed were estimated at 1 million tonnes of which 1/3 was appearently mackerel.

The whitebait were most frequently observed at depth between 25 and 30 m and also in shallow waters close to the shore particularly along the southern coasts. Towards deeper water whitebaits concentration was rarely found beyond the 50 m depth. During day time dense shoals of whitebait were observed on or near the bottom while during the night they were found dispersed at the surface. The greatest abundance of whitebait was assessed in April-May and the quantity assessed for entire area of survey (07 or 17 Nr) was 1.5 million tonnes. In general, Anchoviella heterolove and A. bataviencis were the most dominant species in the stock.

Ribbonfish contributed on an average 6.9% to the total fish biomas in the surveyed area. The average standing stock of ribbonfish per coverage was estimated at 67,200 tonnes. The region from Ratnagiri to Capecomarin supports very high biomass of ribbonfish. The central

region from Mangalore to Quilon within the Ratnagiri-Capse comarin belt supports good biomass of ribbonfish even upto a depth of 80 m (Rao et al., 1977).

Acoustic surveys carried out by <u>R.V. Dr.Fridtjof Nansen</u> (Anon., 1975) in the northern Arabian Sea during 1975 revealed the existence of dense shoals of sardine, horse mackerel, raibow sardine, leiognathids and whitebait, close to surface mainly inside the 100 m depth contour. Out side the shelf a scattered layer of mesopelagic fish dominated by myctophids, juvenile trichiurids, <u>Cubicepts</u>, etc. was recorded between 150 m and 500 m depth during day, which migrated to the surface at dusk (Anon., 1975).

Acoustic surveys conducted by R.V. Soyomaru in northern Arabian Sea during 1975-76 confirmed the wide occurrence of catfishes. nemiperids, lizardfishes, sardine, Decapterus.spp. and squids in the shallow water areas. As the survey was mainly intended to cover the offshore waters, the echotraces of the shoaling pelagic fishes consisted chiefly of Auxis rochii, A. thazard and Symplectoteuthis oualaniensis (Yamanaka <u>et</u> al., 1976)

The acoustic observations made on Deep Scattering Layer (DSL) in the Lakshadweep sea by Mathew and Natarajan (1990) onboard <u>FORV</u>

<u>Sagar Sampada</u> shwoed that the first symptom of descend of animals from the surface started as early as 0520 hrs and they travelled a distance

of 550 m at a velocity of 3.7 m per minute to reach the day time depth. A similar calculation was made for the acent also in which case the earliest symptom of ascent was noticed as early as 1435 hrs and travelled a distance of 420 m at a velocity of 2.04 m per minute. This study showed that the downward migration was faster.

Natarajan <u>et al</u>. (1994) conducted acoustic surveys during cruise number 19.20, 86 & 116 of FORV Sagar Sampada and estimated the fish biomass. The details of the areas, periods of surveys, species and quantity are reproduced in Table V-13.

The foregoing account tells in brief the fishery investigations carried out mainly in the Indian EEZ using acoustic methods. As a result of these investigations considerable advances have been made in our knowledge on the living resources and the Deep Scattering Layer. However, application of acoustioc methods for the detection, estimation and exploitation of fisheries resources is yet to be effected on a larger scale for want of expertise in the country. It is needless to say that due importance be given to the development of expertise required for the application of acoustics in fisheries research and development.

TABLE V-13
ESTIMATED FISH BIOMASS BY ACOUSTIC SURVEYS

| Cruise No. | Period              | Surveyed Area                                       | Average<br>packing<br>densities | Estimated biomass (W = d A) | Major resources                                   | Remarks  |
|------------|---------------------|---|---------------------------------|-----------------------------|---|--|
| 1          | 2                   | 3   | 4                               | 5<br>                       | 6   | 7  |
| SS/19/86   | 22.7.86 to 27.7.86  | 8 <sup>0</sup> 30 'N to 13.30 'N                    | 8.04                            | 434160 <b>T</b>             | Cubiceps natalensis Gempylus serpens Kyphosis sp. | Calibration Constant C in t/n, mi <sup>2</sup> /mm is 1.327 t for all the cruises. |
| SS/20/86   | 19.8.86 to 9.9.86   | 6 ° 30 'N to 15 ° 30 'N<br>71 ° 00 'E to 70 ° 00 'E | 2.73                            | 172218 T                    | Priacanthus sp. Nemoterus sp. Epinnula sp.        | н  |
| SS/86/91   | 28.2.91 to 10.3.91  | 8 ° 00 'N to 12 ° 00 'N<br>71 ° 00 'E to 74 ° 00 'E | 15.99                           | 863460 <b>T</b>             | Deepsea fishes,<br>prawns and cephalopod          | s "  |
| SS/116/93  | 22.12.93 to 10.1.94 | 11 0 00'N to 21 0 00'N<br>80 00'E to 89 00'E        | 2.59                            | 132867 <b>T</b>             | Perches, microphils<br>Deepsea prawns             |  |

C = Calibration constant in  $t/n.mi^2/mm$ , d = Average packing density in  $t/n.mi^2$ , A = Area of fish concentration in  $n.mi^2$ , W = Total fish biomass in tons.

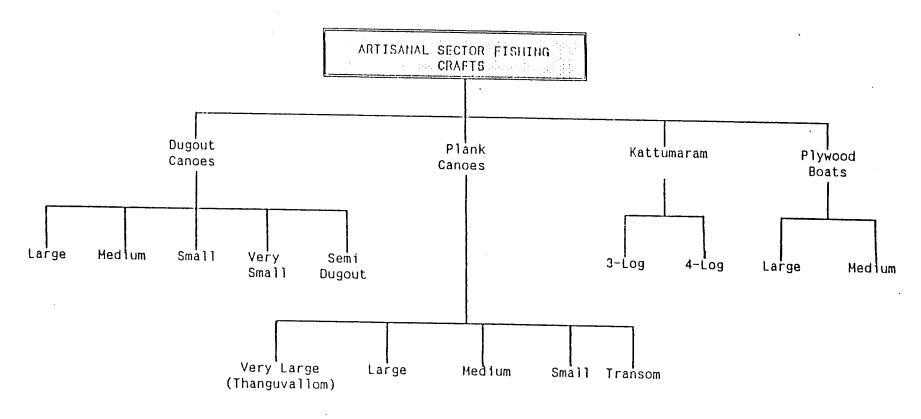
Source: (Natarajan et al., 1994)

#### CHAPTER VI

#### TECHNOLOGICAL OPTIONS AND CAPITAL INVESTMENT

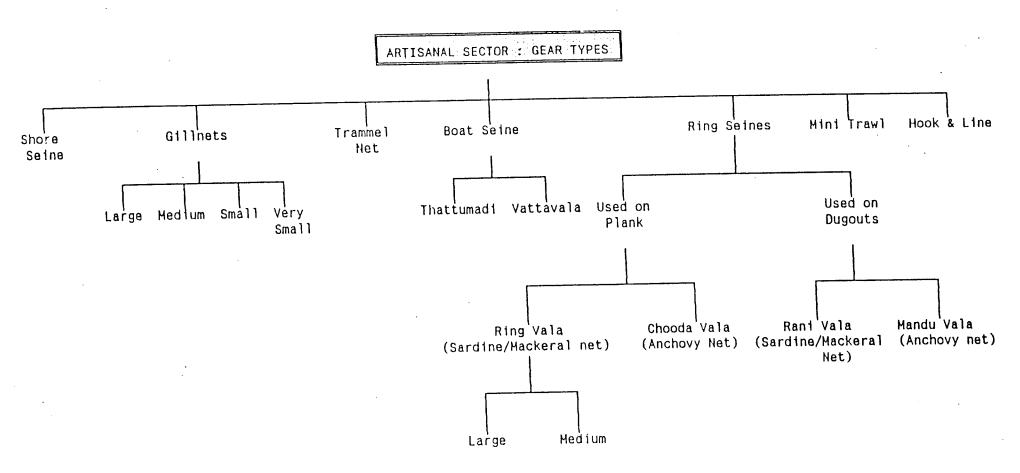
Fishing operations may be intensified according to location of fishing ground and according to technology or type of fishing gear. For economic reasons, fishermen are locked into historical as well as particular types of technology and locations of operation from which they don't leave, even if other types of gear and locations are more profitable. psychology or tendency. It is their There were wide differences among fishermen operating the same type of gear in different locations as well as among fishermen operating different types of gear in the same location. Even the fishermen operating the same type of gear in the same location had diverging cost and incomes (Panayotlu, 1985). However, cost-minimisation and profit maximisation are the twin inter-related objectives which influence the decision-making of the investor on choices of techniques to be adopted for any production Capital being a scarce resource to many of process. the fishermen. the choice of their fishing techniques at times drifts towards labour-Various technological options at different levels of intensive devices. investment are available to the marine fishermen of Kerala.

Suitable craft and gear combination is the basic requirement for the capture of fish. Fishing gear forms the actual tool/implement to catch fish, and craft is the floating platform for operating the gear to catch fish. A wide variety and type of fishing craft and gear (Chart VI - 1&2) have been used along our coast from time immemorial, each



#### Notes:

- 1. Thanguvallam (large) is a recent craft, but basically a longer/larger version of what existed before.
- 2. Plank-transom boat is a post-motorisation innovation based on traditional construction techniques. It has a transom as its name suggests while all other plank canoes are double ended. Used for gillnetting, hook & line and mini-trawl.
- 3. Plywood boats were introduced by the Kottar Social Service Society in Kanyakumari in 1982 and subsequently by SIFFS in Kerala.
- 4. All other craft have been in use prior to motorisation (1980).
- 5. Semi dugout is constructed differently, yet is just a variation of dugout-medium.



#### Note:

Major artisanal gear rendered obsolete are

- 1. "Kollivala" boatseine operated by two dugouts displaced by ring-seines
- 2. "Thanguvala" or "Koruvala" encircling net used with plank canoe displaced by ring-seine.

type having been evolved through generations of trial and error methods (Govindan, 1983). However, the technology of motorisation of the existing traditional craft and introduction of mechanised boats is of recent origin.

#### **CRAFTS:**

Even though, the type of fishing craft used along the coast of Kerala are very wide with different regional names, all these can be grouped into few basic types. However, only those which are widely used like catamarans, canoes and Plank-built boats and mechanised boats have been included in this study.

#### CATAMARANS .

The word "Catamaran" seems to have been originated from the Tamil word "Kattumaram" which literally means "logs tied together". Perhaps, it would have been the first floating platform used by the coastal fishermen (Menon, 1985). Further, it is the simplest form of a fishing craft that has been used by the fishermen of India and Sri Lanka.

The Catamaran used in the southern Kerala Coast (Trivandrum, Quilon) is made by lashing together 3 longs. Whereas from Kollengode from south to Mampally in north use 4 logs of catamaran. The size of the catamarans range from 4 m to 9 m OAL, with width ranging from 60 cm to 1.8 m. Depending upon its size, the requirement of capital investment ranges from Rs.4000 to 16,000. About 15,000 catamarans are under operation along Kerala Coast. Earlier catamarans used sails alone for propulsion and now OBM also is used.

#### PLANK-BUILT BOATS

Variations in design and construction of plank-built boats exist between different regions. These craft range in size from 8 m to 9.5m OAL and width of 1.75 to 2 m. The initial investment for these boats ranges from Rs.20,000 to 60,000. At present there are about 2000 non-mechanised and 3000 motorised plank boats operating along Kerala Coast. The life expectancy of a plank-built boat is about 7 years.

#### **MECHANISED BOATS**

The wooden boats of 8 to 12 m in length are widely used for trawl and gill net operations in the mechanised sector. The initial investment required is Rs.2 to 7 lakhs per boat. There are about 5000 mechanised crafts operating along Kerala Coast. Mechanised boats are constructed with timber, marine plywood, fibreglass and steel. Wooden boats have been so far the cheapest and most popular in Kerala.

#### DUCOUT CANOE

As the name implies this craft is made from a single log of There is no keel for the craft, but the bottom is made thicker of making a dug-out canoe can be compared The art than the sides. as these craft are beautifully shaped and sculpture, to carving or fashioned and possess excellent lines. The size of the dug-out canoe depends on the size of the timbers available, which will restrict the length, beam and depth of the craft. They range in size from a tiny "one boy" canoe of 2 m OAL to large vallam of about 12 m OAL. Costing At present there are about 5000 Rs.5000 to 50000 per boat. the districts of Kasaragode and Calicut ln canoes in the State. relatively more dug-out canoes are under operation.

#### **GEARS**

There are a number oof gears indigeneously developed by the fishermen for exploiting different fisheries in the coastal areas to suit local conditions. (Mohanrajan et al., 1985; Miller, 1990). The major type of gears employed in small scale fisheries of Kerala can be grouped under (i) Seine nets (ii) Hook and line (iii) Traps (iv) Gillnets (v) Trawlnets and (vi) Miscellaneous.

#### SEINE NETS

Boat seines and shore seines are the prominent seine nets prevalent in Kerala. The operation is by encircling a located shoal of fish with the help of a long wall of netting, equipped with floats on its upper margin on edge called the head rope and the weights or

sinkers on its lower margin edge called the foot rope. After the encircling, the trapped fish can be removed from the enclosure. Such nets operated from the shore (known as shore seines), are locally called as Karamadi in Kerala. If the fish shoals are away from the shore it may not be possible to catch with the help of shore seines. In such cases, one or two craft will carry the net and encircle the shoal of fish in the sea, and the net will be hauled on the craft itself. Such nets which are set/shot from a boat and hauled on to the boat are known as boat seines and locally called as Thattumadi.

#### HOOK AND LINE

The principle involved in hook and line fishing is to lure the fish to take a bait. Hooks are concealed in the bait and the fish gets hooked when it tries to vomit or spit out the bait. There are several types of line fishing, from a simple hand line to a much complicated long line which can either be set or drift and made to fish in any desired depth.

#### **TRAPS**

In modern fishing, fish traps appear to be losing importance.

Traps can be made in various shapes and sizes using rigid materials such as wiremesh, welded mesh, or bamboo or netting materials. The opening or entrance to the trap is one way valve either conical in shape

or the inside of the opening is provided with flaps or flappers which will open inwards only, allowing the fish to enter the trap and prevent their escape. Traps used in Kerala are mainly basket traps and those made with roots of palmyra trees. Lobster traps are the most popular and important fish traps.

#### GILL NETS

Gill nets are the most important fishing gear widely used all along the Indian Coast. Various types of gill nets are in use, each type having its own regional importance and known by different regional designations. The gear is a long wall of netting, laid across in sea, either on the surface, mid water or bottom. The mesh size and spread depends on the species to be caught. When the fish tries to pass through the mesh opening, it gets caught at the gills. By adjusting the floats and weights, the net can be made to fish at any desired depth. The net can be allowed to drift with the water current or can be set to remain in a fishing ground. Gill nets are usually single walled and in some cases double walled or triple walled. Triple walled is more popular and known as 'trammel net".

#### TRAWL NETS

Trawl nets are essentially conical shaped bag nets, with long or short wings, depending on the design of the gear, which can be dragged in water, with the help of a boat either in the bottom,

midwater or surface, the mouth of the net being kept open by various devices, when it is being dragged. The principle involved is to drag the gear through water either on the bottom, surface or mid water and sweep the area, collecting all the fish which come in the way of the opening mouth of the net.

The prominent gear characteristics like mesh size, life expectancy and capital requirement of the important type of fishing gears along with local names operating along Kerala Coast are given in Table VI-1.

#### CHANGING PATTERN OF FISHING TECHNOLOGY

The marine fishing techniques used along Kerala has undergone frequent chanages. Some of the gears prominent a few year ago were either modified or displaced by new type of gears. Fishermen are very much conscious about the technical efficiency of these gears. The cotton thread used for the nets in earlier years were completely replaced by synthetic twines. Further, a recent technological improvement is the use of out board motors (OBM) for propelling catamarans and in board engines for plank-built boats.

The recent price escalation of certain varieties of fish also led changes in the fishing technology. For instance, the export demand of cuttlefish has induced the motorisation of traditional crafts in the country especially along the south west coast of Kerala.

TABLE VI-I
PROMINENT FEATURE OF IMPORTANT FISHING GEARS IN KERALA

| Gear<br>cate | gory           | Local<br>Name           | Mesh<br>Size | Av. No<br>or<br>pieces<br>per unit | Life<br>Expect-<br>ancy | Capital<br>Invest-<br>ment<br>(Rs.) |
|--------------|----------------|-------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 1.           | SEINE NETS     |                         |              |                                    |                         |                                     |
| 1.           | Shore Seine    |                         |              |                                    |                         |                                     |
|              | nets           |                         | 8-10mm       | 1                                  | 5Yrs                    | -                                   |
| 2.           | Boat Seine     | Thattumadi              | 10-15mm      | 2                                  | 5Yrs                    | 10,000                              |
| II.          | HOOKS & LINE   | Mattuvala               | No.6-16      | 900-1000                           | 2-3mom                  | 4,000                               |
| 111.         | GILL NETS      |                         |              |                                    |                         |                                     |
| 1.           | Drift net      | 0zhukkuvala             | 60-130mm     | 10                                 | 3-5Yr                   | 1,00,000                            |
| 2.           | Sardine net    | Chalavala               | 20-30mm      | 3                                  | 2-3Yr                   | 7,000                               |
| 3.           | Anchovies      |                         |              |                                    |                         |                                     |
|              | net            | Choodavala              | 15-18mm      | 2                                  | 3-4Yr                   | 6,000                               |
| 4.           | Mackerelnet    | Eatchavala              | 30-35mm      | 4                                  | 3-5Yr                   | 8,000                               |
| 5.           | Prawn net      | Chemmeen<br>vala        | 40-50mm      | 4                                  | 3-4Yr                   | 7,000                               |
| 5.           | Lobster<br>net | Trap                    | 60-65mm      | 1                                  | 3-4Yr                   | 4,000                               |
| 7.           | Bottom set net | Thattuvala              |              | 1                                  | 3-4Yr                   | -                                   |
| I۷.          | TRAWL NETS     |                         |              |                                    |                         |                                     |
| 1.           | Shrimp trawl   | Chemmeenval             | a15mm        | 1                                  | 6 mon                   | 7,000                               |
| 2.           | Fish trawl     | Thattumadi              | 20-30mm      | 1                                  | 2Yr                     | 4,000                               |
| 3.           | Pair trawl     | High open-<br>ing trawl | 45 mm        | 1                                  | 1Yr                     | 40,000                              |

#### **CRAFT-GEAR Combinations**

The fishing craft either operate with a specific type of net throughout the year of different types of net depending upon seasonal availability of different varieties of fish. In the mechanised sector, trawlers and gill netters operate the same gears throughout the year. However, in the artisanal and motorised sector the catamarans and plankbuilt boats have different types of gear combinations.

About 50% of the traditional fishing craft operating along Kerala Coast use wind energy for their mobility and more than 80% of the gears used by them are different types of gill nets. Many fishermen not having any craft also possess some pieces of gill nets with which they join the craft owners according to the seasonal requirement. Different types of specialised gillnets are used for different species of fish. Gill nets mainly used for catching sardine is widely being operated along the entire coast with different local names such as Chalavala, Eachavala, gylavala etc in different regions. The prawn nets operation is mostly restricted to the period from November - February. Bottom set gill nets operation varies from region to region, but mostly confined to January - May.

Details regarding the average trip time, actual fishing hours and distance of fishing ground for the prominent craft gear combinations are given in Table VI-2 and employment pattern and average annual fishing trips for each combinations given in Table VI-3.

TABLE VI-2

FISHING DETAILS OF SELECTED CRAFT-GEAR COMBINATIONS AT SELECTED CENTRES IN KERALA

| gory                 | Trip<br>Time<br>Hours | Actual<br>Fishing<br>Hours | Depth<br>of<br>operation | Distance of Fishing ground (Kms) |
|----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ARTISANAL SECTOR     |                       |                            |                          |                                  |
| Catamarans with      |                       |                            |                          |                                  |
| Hooks & Lines        | 7                     | 4.3                        | 25-40                    | 5-10                             |
| Boat seine           | 5                     | 3                          | 10-12                    | 1-3                              |
| Anchovies net        | 3                     | 2                          | 10-20                    | 1-4                              |
| Drift net            | 14                    | 10                         | 20-40                    | 8-12                             |
| Sardine net          | 5                     | 3                          | 20-30                    | 4-8                              |
| Prawn net            | 8                     | 5                          | 10-30                    | 3-6                              |
| Lobster Trap         | 4                     | 24                         | 6-10                     | 1-3                              |
| Thattu vala          | 4                     | 24                         | 35-40                    | 7-10                             |
| Plank built boats wi | ith                   |                            |                          |                                  |
| Shore seines         | 3                     | 2                          | 8-12                     | 0-1 •                            |
| Sardine net          | 8                     | 4                          | 10-20                    | 7-12                             |
| Drift net            | 12                    | 8                          | 40-45                    | 12-15                            |
| Thallu vala          | 6                     | 5                          | 3-5                      | 1-2                              |
| MOTORISED SECTOR     |                       |                            |                          |                                  |
| Catamarans with      |                       |                            |                          |                                  |
| Hooks and lines      | 8                     | 4                          | 50-55                    | 14-18                            |
| Sardine net          | 6                     | ų                          | 10-20                    | 7-12                             |
| Drift net            | 14                    | 10                         | 25-40                    | 7-15                             |
| MECHANISED SECTOR    |                       |                            |                          |                                  |
| Trawlers             | 10                    | 6                          | 30-50                    | 15-20                            |
| Gill netters         | 14                    | 8                          | 30-50                    | 15-20                            |
| Pair trawlers        | 12                    | 6                          | 40-50                    | 15-25                            |
| Fish trawlers        | 12                    | 8                          | 35-50                    | 15-25                            |

: 123 :

TABLE VI-3

EMPLOYMENT PATTERN AND LABOUR SHARE IN DIFFERENT CRAFT-GEAR
COMBINATIONS IN KERALA

| tegory   | crew  | per cent | (annual) | Employment<br>(Man days) |
|--|-------|----------|----------|--------------------------|
| ARTISANAL SECTOR   |       |          |          |                          |
| Catamarans with Hook   | c     |          |          |                          |
| and lines  | 1-4   | 40       | 240      | 600                      |
| Boat seine   | 6     | 35       | 80       | 480                      |
| Anchovies net  | 2-3   | 35       | 240      | 600                      |
| Drift net  | 3-4   | 35       | 150      | 525                      |
| Sardine net  | 2-3   | 35       | 120      | 300                      |
| Prawn net  | 2-3   | 35       | 80       | 200                      |
| Thattu vala  | 3-4   | 35       | 125      | 312                      |
| PLANK BUILT BOATS  | WITH  |          |          |                          |
| Shore seines   | 20-35 | 40       | 180      | 4860                     |
| Sardine ent  | 5-6   | 35       | 240      | 1320                     |
| Drift net  | 5-6   | 35       | 170      | 935                      |
| I. MOTORIZED SECTOR  |       |          |          |                          |
| . Catamaran with   |       |          |          |                          |
|  | 3-4   | 35       | 240      | 840                      |
| Sardine net  | 2-3   | 35       | 240      | 600                      |
| Drift net  | 3-4   | 35       | 175      | 412                      |
| Plank built boat   |       |          |          |                          |
| Hooks and lines Sardine net Drift net  Plank built boat with sardine net | 5-6   | 30       | 260      | 1430                     |
| MECHANISED SECTOR  |       |          |          |                          |
| . Trawlers   | 6     | 30       | 220      | 1320                     |
| . Gill netters   | 5     | 30       | 200      | 1000                     |
| . Pair trawlers  | 12    | 30       | 100      | 2400                     |
| . Fish trawlers  | 6     | 30       | 80       | 480                      |

It may be seen that in the artisanal sector catamarans with hook and line or with anchovies net operate maximum number of days. For better utilization of craft and available man power, some other type of gear also are required for effective fishing through out the year. The annual employment, generated in terms of man days per unit is comparatively more in Catamarans boat combinations rather than plankbuilt boat combinations both in motorized and non-motorized sectors. In the mechanised sector maximum fishing operations per annum was undertaken by trawlers.

#### **INITIAL INVESTMENT**

The capital investment of a fishing unit varies with the size of craft, type of engine and the number and pieces of gear owned. Most of the fishing units in operation are old. There is considerable cost difference in the initial investment of old and new units. The resale value of the fishing units at the time of observation has been considered as initial investment. The age of the fishing equipment, category wise life span, wear and tear suffered during the course of operation and the general appreciation of some fishing units due to cost escalation in recent years are considered in assessing the capital investment on fishing equipments.

Some of the important craft - gear combinations in the traditional sector have been identified and the information on average capital investment on them at selected centres in Kerala coast is given in Table VI-4

TABLE VI-4

AVERAGE INVESTMENT OF DIFFERENT CRAFT - GEAR COMBINATIONS IN

ARTISANAL SECTOR AT SELECTED CENTRES OF KERALA DURING 1992-93

| Centres    | Craft - gear<br>combination               | Average<br>Investment<br>Rs. | Total<br>Rs. |
|------------|---|------------------------------|--------------|
| Trivandrum | Catamaran<br>Drift net                    | 14,000<br>80,000             | 94,000       |
| Neendakara | Catamaran<br>Hooks and lines              | 7,000<br>5,000               | 12,000       |
| Alleppey   | Plank built canoe<br>Gill net             | 14,000<br>6,000              | 20,000       |
| Cochin     | Plank built canoe<br>Gill net             | 13,000<br>6,000              | 19,000       |
| Calicut    | Dug out canoe<br>Sardine net              | 20,000                       | 30,000       |
| Malapuram  | Dug out canoe<br>Sardine net<br>Prawn net | 15,000<br>7,000<br>3,000     | 25,000       |
| Cannanore  | Dug out canoe<br>Ranivala                 | 20,000<br>60,000             | 80,000       |
| Kasaragode | Dug out canoe<br>Sardine net              | 40,000<br>20,000             | 60,000       |

The technological options and investment range are very wide. The average capital investment for a catamaran units with a single type of gear varies from Rs.12,000/- for a hook and line unit at Neendakara to Rs.94,000/- for a drift net unit at Trivandrum. For plank-built boats, the investment range is Rs.19,000/- for a gill net unit at Cochin to Rs.20,000/- for another gill net unit of Alleppey.

The motorised units operate mostly the same type of gears operated by the artisanal units. However, the pieces of gill nets or the number of hook and line possessed by these units are comparatively more than the artisanal units. The average capital investment for different craft - gear combinations at selected centres for motorised and mechanised units are given in Tamble VI-5.

The investment option for a motorised catamaran unit ranges from Rs.56,000/- to Rs.1,50,000/- worked out at the prevailing rate during 1992-93. The average capital investment of a motorised plank-built boat comes about Rs.94,000/- at Kasaragode.

Trawlers and gill netters are the major mechanised units operating along Kerala Coast. Seasonal operation of pair trawlers and fish trawlers are also popular now a days. The average capital investment of a trawler works out at Rs.6,07,000/- and gill netter Rs.6,40,000 at selected centres.

The analysis indicated that several technological options with varying investment ranges are available to the marine fishermen of Kerala. Each type of craft - gear combination has its own merits and demerits. The co-existence of most of these innumerable techniques are imperative due to the seasonal nature of marine fisheries. However, the availability of detailed information on the cost and earnings and comparative economic efficiency of different methods of fishing are very

TABLE VI-5

# AVERAGE INVESTMENT OF DIFFERENT CRAFT - GEAR COMBINATIONS IN MOTORISED AND MECHANISED SECTOR AT SELECTED CENTRES OF KERALA DURING 1992-93

| Centr | es                           | Craft - gear<br>combination           | Average<br>Investment<br>Rs. | Total<br>Rs. |
|-------|------------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------------------------|--------------|
| ۱.    | MOTORIZED UNITS              |                                       |                              |              |
|       | Trivandrum                   | Catamaran<br>Engine<br>Sardine net    | 17000<br>34000<br>12000      | 63000        |
|       | Eranakulam                   | Catamaran<br>Engine<br>Hooks & Lines  | 10000<br>34000<br>7000       | 51000        |
|       | Calicut                      | Catamaran<br>Engine<br>Drift net      | 18000<br>31000<br>100000     | 149000       |
|       | Kasaragode                   | Plank built boat<br>Engine<br>Sardine | 40000<br>34000<br>20000      | 34000        |
| 11.   | MECHANISED UNITS             |                                       |                              |              |
|       | Needakara<br>(Trawlers)      | Mech.Boat<br>Trawlnet                 | 600000<br>7000               | 607000       |
|       | Ernakulam<br>(Fish trawlers) | Mech.boat<br>Fish trawl net           | 600000<br>12000              | 612000       |
|       | Cannanore<br>(Gill netter)   | Mech.boat<br>Gill net                 | 440000<br>200000             | 640000       |

However, the cost of the craft varies depending upon the size of the boat, HP of Engine and the type of gear selected.

## CHAPTER VII

## COSTS AND EARNINGS OF FISHING UNITS

The techno-economic performance and comparative efficiency of different types of fishing methods are determinent and decisive factors in the allocation of scarce resources. The production sector of marine fisheries consists of the artisanal, motorised and mechanised sub-sectors. The balanced growth of all these sectors should be taken care of in the development process. The options of different technologies are mostly based on profitability. (Compleman, 1976; Sathiadhas, 1989) Lack of detailed information on the economics of operations of different fishing methods is the present major lacunae in the selection of appropriate technology within each sector.

Seasonal operation of resource-specific gears depending upon the abundance of certain species is a common feature. Normally a catamaran unit has more than one gear. A clear picture about the profitability of a catamaran unit will emerge only by studying the annual costs and earnings of either a single gear or a combination of gears operated by them atleast for an year. However, the operational costs and earnings of some of the seasonal gears widely operated by catamarans such as boat seine, thattu-vala is worked out to assess the comparative economic efficiency among these least capital-intensive indigenous units.

## SEASONAL ARTISANAL FISHING UNITS

## PRAWN NET OPERATIONS BY CATAMARANS

The prawn net operation along Trivandrum Coast of Kerala is mostly confined to June-September coinciding with the availability of

P. indicus. The average operational costs and earnings of prawn net operation by catamaran at Poothura and Vizhinjam North centres of Trivandrum Coast have been given inTable VII-1.

The average initial investment of a catamaran with prawn net, works out at Rs.10,000. The average number of fishing trips during the season comes about 83. The distance of the fishing ground is less than 4 km and average fishing hours per trip ranges from 2 to 5 hours. The average operational expenses of these units works out at Rs.18094 as against a gross revenue of Rs.25730. More than 90% of the operational expenses are the share of the wages of 2-3 crew members. P.indicus, Otolithus sp., Johnius sp., and silverbellies are the major species caught in these units. The net operating income for catamaran with Prawn net works out at Rs.7636 per season.

### **BOAT SEINE OPERATION BY CATAMARAN**

Boat seine operation by catamaran is comparatively labour-intensive as it requires about 6 crew. The operation of this net is mainly confined to May-September period. The operational cost and earnings of seasonal boat seine operation by catamaran at Paravoor centre in Quilon Coast of Kerala is given in Table VII-2

The actual number of fishing days ranges from 70 to 90 days during the season. The operational cost works out at Rs.1,25,920/- per season and Rs.1574/- per trip. The major varieties of fish caught in these units are whitebaits, ribbonfish and rainbow sardines. The average catch per unit per season works out at 19600 kg realising a gross revenue of Rs.2,00,800/- The catch per trip of a catamaran operating boat seine is 245 kg realising a gross revenue of Rs.2260. The net operating income of these units works out at Rs.54880 per season and

TABLE VII-1

OPERATIONAL COSTS AND EARNINGS OF SEASONAL PRAWN NET BY
CATAMARANS DURING JUNE - SEPTEMBER ALONG KERALA COAST

| Item                           |        | Season       | Per-Trip        |
|--------------------------------|--------|--------------|-----------------|
| Actual No. of fishing days     |        | 83           | -               |
| Oper. Expenditure (Rs.)        |        |              |                 |
| Labour                         |        | 15438        | 186.00          |
| Repair & maintenance           |        | 1328         | 16.00           |
| Auction charges                |        | 830          | 10.00           |
| Other expenditure              |        | 498          | 6.00            |
|                                | Total  | 18094        | 218.00          |
| Catch & Revenue (Q.Kgs. V.Rs.) |        |              |                 |
| P. Indicus                     | Q<br>V | 83<br>10790  | 1.00<br>130.00  |
| Otolithus sp.                  | Q<br>V | 83<br>1494   | 1.00<br>18.00   |
| Johnius Sp.                    | Q<br>V | 83<br>2490   | 1.00<br>30.00   |
| Silverbellies                  | Q<br>V | 83<br>498    | 1.00<br>6.00    |
| Miscellaneous                  | Q<br>V | 581<br>10550 | 7.00<br>126.00  |
| Total                          | Q<br>V | 913<br>25730 | 11.00<br>310.00 |

: 132 :

| ltem   |        | Season          | Per-Trip          |
|--|--------|-----------------|-------------------|
| No. of fishing days                          |        | 80              |                   |
| Operational expenses (Rs.)                   |        | 00              | _                 |
| Labour                                       |        | 109920          | 1374.00           |
| Repair & maintenance                         |        | 4800            | 60.00             |
| Auction charges                              |        | 8000            | 100.00            |
| Other expenses                               |        | 3200            | 40.00             |
| :.<br>::<br>:::::::::::::::::::::::::::::::: | Γotal  | 125920          | 1574.00           |
| Catch and revenue (Q.Kg<br>V.Rs)             |        |                 |                   |
| Whitebaits                                   | Q      | 7200            | 90.00             |
|  | V      | 57600           | 720.00            |
| Albbonfish                                   | ,<br>O | 8000<br>100000  | 100.00<br>1000.00 |
| <b>Minbow</b> sardine                        | Q<br>V | 1600<br>9600    | 20.00<br>120.00   |
| thers  | Q<br>V | 2800<br>33600   | 35.00<br>420.00   |
| Total  | Q<br>V | 19600<br>200800 | 245.00<br>2260.00 |

Rs.686 per trip.

# CATAMARAN OPERATING SEASONAL BOTTOM-SET GILL NETS

Thattumadi and lobster net are the two prominent bottom-set gillnets widely operated along Kerala coast in different seasons. With regard to the operation of these bottom set gillnets, fishermen leave the shore in the evening and set the net in the fishing ground and return by night itself. Next day morning about 8 A.M., they go to the ground, collect the catch and return to the shore. The net will be removed only on saturdays and if any repairing is required it will be done on sundays and again it will be set in the night. During week days when the net is in the ground, if any damage is noticed, that particular piece will be removed, repaired and replaced next day.

The average operational expenses and earnings of Thattumadi operation at Puthiathura and lobster net at Puzhiyoor in Trivandrum Coast have been worked out and given in Table VII-3 and VII-4.

The average fishing days comes about 125 for Thattumadi and 150 for lobster net operations by catamaran. Carangids, pig-face breams and reef-cod are the major varieties caught in Thattumadi units and lobster and pig-face breames in lobster net units.

The gross earnings of a Thattumadi unit during the season works out at Rs.83750 as against the operational expenses of Rs.59,250.

Maximum operational expenses is constituted by labour charges which is nothing, but sharing the net revenue among crew members keeping

: 133 a:

TABLE VII-3
OPERATIONAL COSTS AND EARNINGS OF SEASONAL THATTUMADI BY
CATAMARANS DURING APRIL - OCTOBER

| tem                        |                        | Season        | Per-Trip        |
|----------------------------|------------------------|---------------|-----------------|
| No. of Fishing days        |                        | 125           | _               |
| Operational expenses       |                        | •             |                 |
| Labour                     |                        | 48000         | 384-00          |
| Repair maintenance         |                        | 5000          | 40-00           |
| Auction charges            |                        | 3750          | 30-00           |
| 0thers                     |                        | 2500          | 20-00           |
|                            | Total                  | 59250         | 474-00          |
| Catch & Revenue (Q.Kg,V.Rs | .)                     |               |                 |
| Caranx                     | Q<br>V                 | 625<br>13755  | 5-00<br>110-00  |
| Pig-face breams            | Q<br>V                 | 1875<br>41350 | 15-00<br>330-00 |
| Reef-cod                   | <b>Q</b><br><b>V</b> ? | 1875<br>22500 | 15-00<br>180-00 |
| <b>Others</b>              | Q<br>V                 | 625<br>6250   | 5-00<br>50-00   |
| Tota                       | I Q V                  | 5000<br>83750 | 40-00<br>670-00 |

ide a share to craft and gear. The average catch per trip per unit mes about 40 kg for Thattumadi units and 8.5 kg for lobster net units against the gross revenue of Rs.670 and Rs.370 respectively. About % of the revenue in Thattumadi units is realised from pig-face breams id about 75% of the gross revenue lobster net unit from lobsters.

The net (Final) operating income for the seasonal operations of that tumadi comes about Rs.24500/- and lobster net Rs.12300/-. The me per trip being Rs.196 and Rs.82 respectively.

# CATAMARAN OPERATING A SINGLE GEAR THROUGH OUT THE YEAR

Some catamarans operate single type of gear throughout the year.

e gear which can be utilized effectively to a reasonable extent through
the year along Kerala Coast are anchovies net, Sardine net, drift
I net and hook and fine. With less capital investment, Wider fishing
the gear and higher employment opportunities are obtained with these type
gears.

The average operational cost and earnings of a catamaran trating anchovies net at selected centres in Quilon Coast is given in the VII-5.

The number of average annual fishing days comes about 240 and peak season is confined to July-September. The operation of this is restricted within a distance of 4 km from the shore. Whitebaits,

TABLE VII-5

OPERATIONAL COSTS AND EARNINGS OF SEASONAL ANCHOVIES NET

BY CATAMARANS (9 MONTHS)

| *  |                       | Season<br>                                 | Per-Trip   |
|--|-----------------------|--|--|
| No. of fishing days                                |                       | 240  |  |
| operational expenses (Rs.                          | }                     |  |  |
| Labour   |                       | 50400                                      | 210.00   |
| Repair & maintenance                               |                       | 3840                                       | 16.00  |
| Auction charges                                    |                       | 3360                                       | 14.00  |
| Other expenses                                     |                       | 2400                                       | 10.00  |
|  | Total                 | 60000                                      | 250.00   |
|  | V.Rs)                 |  |  |
| initebaits   | •                     | A loca -                                   |  |
| Initebalts   | Q<br>V                | 8400<br>64800                              | 35.00<br>270.00                                  |
|  |                       | 8400<br>64800<br>960                       | 270.00   |
|  | v                     | 64800                                      |  |
| ardines  | V<br>Q                | 64800<br>960                               | 270.00<br>4.00                                   |
| ardines  | V<br>Q<br>V           | 64800<br>960<br>7200                       | 270.00<br>4.00<br>30.00                          |
| ardines<br>!lverbellies                            | v<br>Q<br>v<br>Q<br>v | 64800<br>960<br>7200<br>480<br>2400<br>480 | 270.00<br>4.00<br>30.00<br>2.00                  |
| ardines<br>!lverbellies                            | v<br>Q<br>v<br>Q<br>v | 64800<br>960<br>7200<br>480<br>2400        | 270.00<br>4.00<br>30.00<br>2.00<br>10.00         |
| Whitebalts  Gardines  Gliverbellies  Others  Total | v<br>Q<br>v<br>Q<br>v | 64800<br>960<br>7200<br>480<br>2400<br>480 | 270.00<br>4.00<br>30.00<br>2.00<br>10.00<br>2.00 |

rdines and silverbellies are the major varieties of fish caught in this ar. The average operating expenses per trip works out at Rs.250 as ainst a gross revenue of Rs.288. The gross revenue per annum works it at Rs.76800/- as against the operational cost of Rs.6000. The net serating income works out at Rs.16800 per annum.

Hook and line is another gear opporated throughout the year many catamarans. Quality fishes like tuna, caranx, cat fish, seer th, reef cod and cuttle fishes are caught by this gear. The average mual fishing days of a Catamaran unit with hook and lines at selected intres in Trivandrum coast comes about 220. The average catch per trip triks out at 18 kg with a gross revenue of Rs.372 (Table VII-6).

The average annual catch is 3960 kg with gross revenue of \$1840. Cuttle fishes and seer fish are the major varieties earning limum revenue for the non-motorized catamaran operating hook and

The average catch and earnings of a non-motorized catamaran rating sardine gill net at Thangassery landing centre is given in

The major catch components in these units are other sardines goat fish. On an average each unit operate about 220 days in a with total catch of 5178 kg valued at Rs.41424/-

TABLE VII-6

AVERAGE CATCH AND EARNINGS OF A CATAMARAN WITH HOOKS & LINES

: 137 :

|   | Annı         | ıal            | Per-Trip     |         |  |
|---|--------------|----------------|--------------|---------|--|
| riety<br>                                     | Catch<br>Kg. | Revenue<br>Rs. | Catch<br>Kg. | Revenue |  |
| Tuna  | 660          | 7920           | 3            | 36      |  |
| Caranx  | 440          | 6600           | 2            | 30      |  |
| Cat fish                                      | 220          | 2200           | 1            | 10      |  |
| Seer fish                                     | 660          | 19800          | 3            | 90      |  |
| Reef cod                                      | 660          | 7920           | 3            | 36      |  |
| Pig-face breams                               | 880          | 17600          | 4            | 80      |  |
| Cuttle fishes                                 | 220          | 17600          | 1            | 80      |  |
| Reef cod Pig-face breams Cuttle fishes Others | 220          | 2200           | 1            | 10      |  |
| Total   | 3960         | 81840          | 18           | 372     |  |

TABLE VII-7

AVERAGE CATCH AND EARNINGS OF A CATAMARAN WITH SARDINE GILL NET

(CHALA VALA)

| Variety                     | Annual      |                |             | Per Trip      |  |  |
|-----------------------------|-------------|----------------|-------------|---------------|--|--|
| Variety                     | Catch<br>Kg | Revenue<br>Rs. | Catch<br>Kg | Revenue<br>Rs |  |  |
| Other sardines/<br>clupeids |             |                |             |               |  |  |
| cruperus                    | 3654        | 29232          | 17          | 132.00        |  |  |
| Goat fish                   | 524         | 4000           | 2           | 18.00         |  |  |
| thers                       | 1000        | 8192           | 5           | 38.00         |  |  |
| Total                       | 5178        | 41424          | <br>24      | 188.00        |  |  |

Drift gill net operation is also carried out in all seasons by non-motorized catamarans. The average catch and earnings of these units sperating at of Trivendrum coast of Kerala is given in Table VII-8

The annual fishing days ranges from 125 to 175. Quality fishes like, caranx, barracudas, seer fish, pig-faced breams and pomfrets are aught in substantial quantity by these units. The annual catch per init works out at 7350 kg with a gross revenue of Rs.86700 the catch the trip being 49 kg with Rs.578 as gross revenue. Tuna forms the aximum catch and revenue of these units.

The annual income and expenditure statement of non-motorized tamaran operating various single type of gears at selected centres of the contract of the contrac

Paris,

The initial investment varies from Rs.11000 to 1,10,000 for operating anchovies net to drift gill net by catamarans. The annual fixed cost portion of a catamaran unit with anchovies net works out at Rs.4650, sardine gill net Rs.5472, drift gill net Rs.43500 and hook and line Rs.9700. The annual operational cost varies from Rs.29350/- for sardine gill net to Rs.62794/- for hook and line. The net operating income varies from Rs.12074/- for sardine gill net to Rs.25100/- for drift gill net unit. The annual net profit of catamaran operating ahchovies net throughout the year works out at Rs.12150/- sardine gill net

TABLE VII-8

AVERAGE CATCH AND EARNING OF A CATAMARAN WITH DRIFT GILL NET

|                 |             | ıval             | Per Tr      |                |
|-----------------|-------------|------------------|-------------|----------------|
| Variety<br>     | Catch<br>Kg | Revenue<br>(Rs.) | Catch<br>Kg | Revenue<br>Rs. |
| lune            | 2250        | 22500            | 15          | 150            |
| Mackeral        | 750         | 7500             | 5           | 50             |
| Caranx          | 600         | 9000             | 4           | 60             |
| Barracudas      | 750         | 12000            | 5           | 80             |
| Seerfish        | 450         | 9000             | 3           | 60             |
| Pig-face breams | 300         | 3000             | 2           | 20             |
| Reef cod        | 450         | 2700             | 3           | 18             |
| Sharks          | 300         | 3000             | 2           | 20             |
| Pomfrets        | 300         | 6000             | 2           | 40             |
| Others          | 1200        | 12000            | 8           | 80             |
| Total           | 7350        | 86700            | 49          | 578            |

ANNUAL INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT OF CATAMARANS WITH SINGLE GEAR AT SELECTED CENTRES (1992-93)

| tem          |                          | vies   | Sar-<br>dine<br>net | gill   | Hooks ( |
|--------------|--------------------------|--------|---------------------|--------|---------|
| I•           | INITIAL INVESTMENT (Rs.) |        |                     |        |         |
| ١.           | Catamaran                | 5000   | 6000                | 10000  | 8000    |
| 2.           | Gear                     | 6000   | 7000                | 100000 | 6000    |
|              | Sub Total                | 11000  | 13000               | 110000 | 14000   |
| ii.          | ANNUAL FIXED COST (Rs.)  |        |                     |        |         |
| ۱.           | Depreciation             |        |                     |        |         |
|              | Catamaran 20%            | 1000   | 1200                | 2000   | 1600    |
|              | Gear (25% to 100%)       | 2000   | 2232                | 25000  | 6000    |
| 2.           | Interest (15%)           | 1650   | 1950                | 16500  | 2100    |
|              | Sub Total                | 4650   | 5472                | 43500  | 9700    |
| 111.         | OPERATIONAL COSTS (RS.)  |        |                     |        |         |
| 1.           | Labour share             | 50400  | 24150               | 50200  | 57144   |
| 2.           | Repair & Maintenance     | 3840   | 1400                | 5000   | 600     |
| 2.<br>3.     | Auction charges          | 3360   | 2120                | 4280   | 4210    |
| 4.           | Other expenses           | 2400   | 1680                | 2120   | 880     |
|              |                          | 60000  | 29350               | 61600  | 62794   |
| I۷.          | ANNUAL TOTAL COST (RS.)  | 64650  | 34822               | 105100 | 72494   |
| Y.           | ANNUAL CATCH (KG.)       | 20640  | 10256               | 14700  | 7920    |
| <b>V</b> 1.  | CROSS REVENUE (RS.)      | 76800  | 41424               | 86700  | 81840   |
|              |                          | 16800  | 12074               | 25100  | 18046   |
| <b>#</b> !11 | . Net Profit (Rs.)VI-IV  | +12150 | + 6602              | -18400 | + 9346  |

Rs.6602/- and hook and line Rs.9346 However the catamaran operating drift gill net incur a net loss of Rs.18400 per annum. The loss for these units is mainly due to the high initial investment of Rs.1,00,000/- towards the nets alone and comparatively less number of annual fishing days.

The prominent gear combinations of catamaran unit differ from region to region. In general, in all regions catamaran units operate a pelagic gill net and another bottom set gill net although it is called by different local names in different regions. The gear combination at selected centres with the initial investment and average annual fishing trips are given in VII-10.

The investment varies from Rs.27,000 at Eravipuram to Rs.90,000 at Marianad. The annual fishing trip for these units are comparatives higher than the catamaran operecting a single type of gear throughout the gear which varies from 220 trips at Marianad to 268 at Azheekal.

The annual income and Expenditure statement of Catamaran operating with a combination of 3 types of gill nets at different centres along Kerala coast is given in Table VII-11.

The annual operational expenses vary from Rs.50340 at **Era**vipuram to Rs.1,68,560 at Marianad. The labour constitutes more than 85 per cent of the operational costs of these units at all the selected centres. The annual fixed cost ranges from Rs.11316 Et Eravipuram to Rs.40832 at Marianad. The annual total cost for the

TABLE VII-10

# COMBINATIONS OF GILL NETS IN CATAMARAN UNITS - AVERAGE INITIAL INVESTMENT & ANNUAL TRIPS AT DIFFERENT CENTRES DURING 1992-93

| entre                          | Craft-gear  | initial<br>Invest | ment         | Annual           |
|--------------------------------|-------------|-------------------|--------------|------------------|
|                                | combination | per<br>item       | Total<br>Rs. | fishing<br>trips |
| . Poonthura                    | Catamaran   | 15000             |              |                  |
| Trivandrum District)           | Rani vala   | 7000              |              |                  |
|                                | Kolli vala  | 6000              |              |                  |
|                                | Chooda vala | 3000              | 31000        | 257              |
| Marianad                       | Catamaran   | 20000             |              |                  |
| rivandrum District)            | Kara vala   | 50000             |              |                  |
|                                | Thangu vala | 10000             |              |                  |
|                                | Vatta vala  | 10000             | 90000        | 220              |
| Eravipuram                     | Catamaran   | 13000             |              |                  |
| Eravipuram<br>Duilon District) | Koru Vala   | 6000              |              |                  |
| ,                              | Mandu Vala  | 5000              |              |                  |
|                                | Chooda vala | 3000              | 27000        | 232              |
| Azheekal                       | Catamaran   | 14000             |              |                  |
| Quilon District)               | Chooda vala | 5000              |              |                  |
|                                | Chala vala  | 7000              |              |                  |
|                                | Eacha vala  | 7000              | 33000        | 268              |
|                                | -acita vala | 7000              | 33000        | 208              |

TABLE VII-11

ANNUAL INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT OF CATAMARANS WITH COMBINATIONS OF CILL NETS AT DIFFERENT CENTRES DURING 1992-93

: 143 :

| <br>- <b></b> - | tem<br>                           | Poonthura    | Marianad | Eruvalpuram | Azheekal     |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------|--------------|----------|-------------|--------------|
|                 | INITIAL INVESTMENT R              | ₹s.          |          |             | <del>.</del> |
|                 | Craft                             | 15000        | 20000    | 13000       | 14000        |
|                 | Sears                             | 16000        | 70000    | 14000       | 19000        |
|                 | Sub Total                         | 31000        | 90000    | 27000       | 33000        |
| 1.              | ANNUAL FIXED COST B               | is.          |          |             |              |
|                 | Depreciation                      | . S •        |          |             |              |
|                 | Craft (20%)                       | 3000         | 4000     | 26000       | 2800         |
|                 | Gears (33.3%)                     | 533 <b>2</b> | 22332    | 4666        | 6332         |
|                 | Interest (15%)                    | 4650         | 13500    | 4050        | 4950         |
|                 | Sub Total                         | 12982        | 40832    | 11316       | 14082        |
| 11.             | OPERATIONAL COSTS D               | .5•          |          |             |              |
|                 | Labour                            | 45400        | 152120   | 44100       | 83140        |
|                 | Repair & Maintenance              | 2400         | 3440     | 1600        | 2960         |
|                 | Auction charges                   | 3900         | 7400     | 3000        | 5500         |
|                 | Other charges                     | 3720         | 3600     | 1640        | 3500         |
|                 | Sub Total                         | 55420        | 168560   | 50340       | 95100        |
| ٧.              | Annual total cost R               | S.           |          |             |              |
| ۷.              | (11 + 111)                        | 68402        | 209392   | 61656       | 109182       |
|                 | Annual catch (Kg)                 | 15420        | 51040    | 14848       | 22312        |
| 1.              | Gross Revenue (Rs.)               | 78128        | 244640   | 72384       | 136680       |
| 91.             | Net Operating Income              |              |          |             |              |
| 11.             | Net Operating Income R (VI - III) | s. 22708     | 76080    | 22044       | 41580        |
| 111.            | Net Profit R                      | S.           |          |             |              |
|                 | (VII - II)                        | 9736         | 35248    | 10728       | 27498        |

operation of catamaran unit works out at Rs.68402 at Poonthura Rs.2,09,392 at Marianad Rs.61656 at Eravipuram and Rs.1,09,182 at Azheekal. Since the catamaran unit has to meet the annual fixed cost irrespective of their fishing operations, the net operating income was also worked out and it ranges from Rs.22044 at to Rs.76,080 at Marianad.

# PLANT-BUILT BOATS OPERATING DIFFERENT GEARS IN THE ARTISANAL SECTOR

Next to Catamarans the Plank-built boats locally called as "Vallams" or "Kettuvallams" are widely operated for marine fishing along Kerala coast. There are about 1700 plank built boats operating along this coast. The shore seine operations, here and there along the coast is exclusively carried out by these crafts. In addition to the usual operation of innumerable gill nets along the entire coast these boats operate mini trawl net (Thallu madi) in the near shore areas. The annual costs and earnings of plank built boats operating shore seines, gill nets and mini-trawl nets at representative centres like Chaliyam in Calicut District, Saudi in Ernakulam District Chettikadavu in Alleppey District and Marianad in Trivandrum District are discussed below.

The combination of plank built boat with different types of nets and their average investment and annual fishing days are given in Table VII-12

## \* ERAVIPURAM

TABLE VII-12

PLANKBUILT BOATS WITH DIFFERENT GEARS-INITIAL INVESTMENT AND ANNUAL FISHING TRIPS AT DIFFERENT CENTRES DURING 1992-93

| Centre                                | Craft-gear      | Initi<br>inve | al<br>stment | Annual           |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------|---------------|--------------|------------------|
|                                       | combination     | per<br>Item   | Total<br>Rs. | fishing<br>trips |
| Chaliyam                              | Plankbuilt boat | 15000         | ·            |                  |
| (Calicut District)                    | Shore seine     | 60000         | 76000        | 180              |
| Saudi                                 | Plankbuilt      | 40000         |              |                  |
| (Ernakulam District)                  | Sardine net     | 20000         | 60000        | 240              |
| Chettikkadavu                         | Plank built     | 25000         |              |                  |
| (Alleppey District)                   | Ring Seine      | 36000         |              |                  |
| · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | King Seine      | 90000         | 126900       | 210              |
| Marianad                              | Plank built     | 36000         |              |                  |
| (Trivandrum District)                 | Thallumadi      | 4000          | 40000        | 265              |
|                                       | (Mini trawlnet) |               |              | 200              |

The average capital requirement for acquiring a plank built boat ranges from Rs.16,000 for shore seine operations at Chaliyam to Rs.40,000 for operating sardine gill net at Saudi. The average cost of a net ranges from Rs.4,000 for Thallumadi at Marianad to Rs.90,000 for Ring Seine that Chettikkadavu. The initial investment of a plank built boat unit thanges from Rs.40,000 to 1,26,000 for different gear combinations. The number of annual fishing trips ranges from 180 for a shore seine unit the Chaliyam to 265 for a Thallumadi unit at Marianad.

As seen from Table VI-13, the annual fixed cost (depreciation or craft and gear and interest on initial investment) varies from 15,15,200 for a Thallumadi unit at Anjengo to Rs.44100 for a Chooda vala at Blangad. The annual operational cost ranges from Rs.5500 for

a Thallumadi unit to Rs.1,55,772 for a shore seine unit. Just like the non-motorized catamaran operating different gears, here also labour charge accounts for more than 80 per cent of the operational costs. The average annual expenditure works out at Rs.1,82,372 for shore seine unit at Chellanam Rs.1,11,880 for sardine gill net unit at Quilandi Rs.1,45,330 for Choodavala at Blangad and Rs.69700 for Thallumadi units at Anjengo. The net opeerating income

TABLE VII-13

ANNUAL INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT OF PLANK-BUILT BOATS OPERATING DIFFERENT GEARS AT SELECTED CENTRES DURING 1992-93

| <b></b> - |   | <b></b>                        |                               |                               |                               |
|-----------|---|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| •         | Item  | Shore-<br>Seine                | Sardine<br>Gill net           | Vala                          | 'Thallu-<br>madi              |
|           |   | (Chellanam)                    | <u>(Quilandi)</u>             | (Blangad)                     | (Anjengo)                     |
|           | INITIAL INVESTMENT  | 76000                          | 60000                         | 126000                        | 40000                         |
| II.       | ANNUAL FIXED COST R   | 5                              |                               |                               |                               |
|           | Craft (20%)<br>Gear 20% to 30%<br>Interest (15%)                        | 3200<br>12000<br>11400         | 8000<br>6600<br>9000          | 7200<br>18000<br>18900        | 72000<br>2000<br>6000         |
|           | Sub Total   | 26600                          | 23600                         | 44100                         | 15200                         |
| <b>.</b>  | OPERATIONAL COSTS Rs.   |                                |                               |                               |                               |
|           | Labour share<br>Auction charges<br>Repair Maintenance<br>Other expenses | 145572<br>4400<br>4000<br>1800 | 73040<br>6240<br>7400<br>1600 | 85430<br>6600<br>7000<br>2200 | 44700<br>3600<br>5000<br>1200 |
| Kara in a | latoT du2   | 151772                         | 88280                         | 101230                        | 54500                         |
|           | AVERAGE ANNUAL COST   | 182372                         | 111880                        | 145330                        | 69700                         |
|           | ANNUAL CATCH (Kg)   | 39600                          | 37920                         | 26880                         | 5300                          |
|           | CROSS REVENUE   | 218160                         | 124800-                       | 153300                        | 76850                         |
| <u>.</u>  | NET OPERATING INCOME  | 62388                          | 36520                         | 52070                         | 22350                         |
|           | NET PROFIT Rs   | 35788                          | 12920                         | 7970                          | 7150                          |
| 4         |   |                                | ~                             |                               |                               |

nual net profit is found to be Rs.7150 for Thallumadi unit, Rs.7970 Choodavala unit, Rs.12,920 for sardine gill net unit and Rs.35,788 shore seine unit.

Although shore seine unit earns maximum net operating income of profit compared to other gears, its number is gradually declining along the coast of Kerala. Shore seine operation required 30 to 50 bourers and their earning share works out hardly about Rs.20 per head per fishing day. The non-availability of regular labourers for this low eturns is perhaps the major reason for the declining of these units.

### 11. ECONOMICS OF MOTORIZED FISHING UNITS

The process of motorisation of country craft started in Tamilnadu an early eighties even though experimental projects on motorisation were ried much earlier (Jacob et al., 1985) Experiments conducted on motorisation of country craft under the Indo-Norwegien project in mid iffties found that the programme would not be feasible. In 1970, under Indo-Belgium Fisheries Project about 100 catamarans were fitted with outboard engines at Muttom in Kanyakumari District (Cillnet, 1981). 1974, the Marianad Fisheries CO-operative society in Trivandrum District Unlike in Gujarat, where motorisation Initiated a similar experiment. of country craft started in the fifties, the experiments in Kanyakumari district in Tamilnado and Trivandrum District in Kerala were not a However motorisation of country craft success (Balan et al., 1989). picked up very well from the earrly eighties due to the high catch rates of cuttle fish and its high unit value realisation due to export demand Now the number of motorised craft is continuously (Sathiadhas, 1982). Studies show that about 10 percent of catamarans and 19 increasing.

percent of the other country crafts of Kerala were motorised so far.

Motorised catamarans operating Gillnet at Muttam and Vattavala at Neendakara and motorised plank built boats operating sardine gill net at Puduvaippu and Thattumadi at Madapally were selected for indepth study. The average initial investment of a motorised catamaran operating Gill net comes about Rs.51000 and the same operating Vattavala comes about Rs.1,49,000 (Table VII-14).

MOTORISED COUNTRY CRAFTS WITH DIFFERENT GEARS - INITIAL INVESTMENT AND ANNUAL FISHING TRIPS AT DIFFERENT CENTRES DURING 1992-93

|    | Centre            | Craft-gear<br>combination | Initial investment Per Item | Total<br>Rs | Annual<br>fishing<br>trips |
|----|-------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|-------------|----------------------------|
| 1. | Marianad          | Catamaran                 | 10000                       |             |                            |
|    | (Trivandrum)      | Engine<br>Gill Net        | 34000<br>7000               | 51000       | 243                        |
| 2. | Neendakara        | Catamaran                 | 15000                       |             |                            |
|    | (Quilon)          | Engine<br>Vattuvala       | 34000<br>100000             | 149000      | 195                        |
| 3. | Puduvaippu        | Plank Built               |                             |             |                            |
|    | (Ernakulam)       | Boat                      | 40000                       |             |                            |
|    |                   | Engine<br>Sardine gill    | 34000                       | 94000       | 260                        |
|    |                   | net                       | 20000                       |             |                            |
| 4. | Madapally         | Plank Built               |                             |             |                            |
| -  | (Calicut)         | Boat                      | 46000                       |             |                            |
|    | , = = · · - · · · | Engine                    | 34000                       | 180000      | 220                        |
|    |                   | Thattumadi                | 100000                      |             |                            |

The average annual fishing trips range from 195 to 243 for Vattavala and Cilinet of Catamaran units respectively. Similarly the motorized plank built boat operating sardine gill net requires an average investment of Rs.94000 and for Thattumadi Rs.1,80,000. The average annual fishing trips of motorized P.B. boats range from 220 for Thattumadi unit to 260 for sardine gill net unit.

The annual income and expenditure statement of motorized catamaran and plank built boat operating different gears at selected centres is given in Table VII-15.

The annual fixed cost of a catamaran unit ranges from Rs.24484 operating hooks and lines at Vizhinjam to Rs.56684 operating Ringu vala at Parappanamgad. The annual fixed cost of P.B. Boats operating sardine gill net at Edavanakad works out at Rs.40,034 as against Rs. 67534 for operating Ringuvala at Puthenthura. The operational expenditure varies from Rs.111210 to 141400 per annum for catamaran unit and Rs.147400 to 224000 for P.B. boat unit. All types of motorized unit observed are running on profit. Net operating income ranges from Rs.41880 to 60620 for catamaran unit and Rs.40840 to 79160 for P.B. boat unit. However the highest net profit of Rs.17396 per annum is seen for motorized catamaran operating hook and line. Among the motorized P.B. boats the Ringuvala units earns Rs.11,626 per annum as net profit.

ANNUAL INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT OF MOTORIZED UNITS
AT SELECTED CENTRES DURING 1992-93

|                           | Cata marai                      | าร                                 | Plank Built                             | Boat                                  |  |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------------------------|---|---------------------------------------|--|
| ltem                      | Hooks &<br>lines<br>(vizhinjam) | Ringu<br>vala<br>(Puthen<br>thura) | Sardine<br>gillnet<br>(Edavana-<br>kad) | Ringu<br>vala<br>(Parappa<br>namgadi) |  |
| Initial Investment Rs     | 51000                           | 149000                             | 94000                                   | 18000                                 |  |
| Annual Fixed cost Rs      |                                 |                                    |   |                                       |  |
| Depreciation              |                                 |                                    |   |                                       |  |
| Craft @ 20%               | 2000                            | 3 <b>0</b> 00                      | 8000                                    | 9200                                  |  |
| Engine @ 33%              | 11334                           | 11334                              | 11334                                   | 11334                                 |  |
| Gear @ 20-50%             | 3500                            | 20000                              | 6600                                    | 20000                                 |  |
| Interest @ 15%            | 7650                            | 22350                              | 14100                                   | 27000                                 |  |
| Sub Total                 | 24484                           | 56684                              | 40034                                   | 67534                                 |  |
| Operational costs Rs.     |                                 |                                    |   |                                       |  |
| Labur share               | 85160                           | 108000                             | 107000                                  | 170300                                |  |
| Fuel cost                 | 17010                           | 17500                              | 18200                                   | 30800                                 |  |
| Repairing and maintenance | 1000                            | 3500                               | 12700                                   | 6000                                  |  |
| Auction charges           | 6000                            | 9600                               | 6500                                    | 13500                                 |  |
| Other charges             | 1440                            | <b>2</b> 800                       | 3000                                    | 3400                                  |  |
| Sub Total                 | 111210                          | 141400                             | 147400                                  | 224000                                |  |
| Annual Total cost Rs.     | 135694                          | 198084                             | 187434                                  | 291534                                |  |
| Annual catch Rs.          | 14580                           | 30420                              | 57720                                   | 42240                                 |  |
| Gross Revenue Rs.         | 153080                          | 202020                             | 188240                                  | 303160                                |  |
| Net operating Income R    | s. 41880                        | 60620                              | 40840                                   | 79160                                 |  |
| Net profit Rs.            | 17396                           | 3936                               | 806                                     | 11626                                 |  |

Mechanised boats at Calicut set out for fishing by about 4 A.M. and return to the shore between 2 to 5 P.M. The number of crew in each boat ranges from 6 to 8. The net (mixture madi) looks like the usual trawlnet with a bigger mesh size costing around Rs.10,000/-

The average operational costs and earnings of seasonal fish trawl

The average actual fishing days per unit works out at 82 for (September-December 1992) season. The average operating expenses per trip comes to about Rs.2130. Wages and fuel expenditure are the most important constituents of operating costs. The average fuel expenditure per trip works out to Rs.800 with diesel requirement of about 80 litres per trip. Wages to the crew is proportional to the catch as sharing system is followed in these units. The income after deducting the running costs such as fuel expenses, auction charges and other day to day expenses is divided into three shares. The owner of the unit gets two shares for the boat and net and remaining portion is equally divided among the crew as wages.

Cuttle fish, thread fin breams, lizard fish and reef cod are the major varieties of fish caught by these units. The average catch per trip during the season, works out to 930 Kg. and gross revenue at Rs.4220. About 50 per cent of the gross earnings is from cuttle fish catches. The success of fish trawl operation in Neendakara region highly depends on the availability of cuttle fishes. The net operating income per trip works out to Rs.2090.

TABLE VII-16

OPERATIONAL COSTS AND EARNINGS OF A SEASONAL FISH TRWL
UNIT AT NEENDAKARA DURING SEPTEMBER-DECEMBER 1992

: 152 :

|    |   |        | Per Trip    | Per Season      |
|----|---|--------|-------------|-----------------|
| i. | Operational costs Rs.                   |        |             |                 |
|    | Labour                                  |        | 1080        | 88560           |
|    | Fuel                                    |        | 800         |                 |
|    | Auction charges                         |        | 100         | 65600           |
|    | Repair and maintenance                  |        |             | 8200            |
|    | Other expenses                          |        | 60          | 4920            |
|    | Total                                   |        | 90          | 7380            |
|    |   |        | 2130        | 174660          |
| 1. | Catch & revenue (Q.Quantity<br>V.Value) | •      |             |                 |
|    | Cuttle fish                             | Q      | 100         | 8200            |
|    |   | V      | 2000        | 164000          |
|    | Thread fin breams                       | Q      | 250         | 20500           |
|    |   | V      | 750         | 61500           |
|    | Lizard fish                             | Q      | 400         | 32800           |
|    |   | V      | 600         | 49200           |
|    | Reef cod                                | Q      | 100         | 8200            |
|    |   | v      | 500         | 41000           |
|    | Others                                  | Q      | 80          | 65.00           |
|    |   | v      | 370         | 6560<br>20340   |
|    | Tota!                                   | 0      | 0.30        |                 |
|    |   | Q<br>V | 930<br>4220 | 76260<br>346040 |
| •  | Net operating income Rs.                |        | 2090        | 171380          |
| •  | Average No. of fishing Trips            |        | - ·         | 82              |

# SHRIMP TRAWLERS AT SELECTED CENTRES

There are at present about 5026 trawiers operating along Kerala coast and 50 per cent of the total marine catch is accounted by them. Data on the daily catch, revenue and cost structure have been collected systematically for a period of one year at Calicut, Ernakulam and Meendakara during April 1992 to March 1993. Most of the boats under operation at the time of investigation were old and had undergone lot of repairs and replacements over the years. However, for the present analysis, the capital requirement for a new trawl unit 1992 has been considered as the initial investment.

### CATCH AND REVENUE

The specie-wise average catch and revenue of trawler at calicut have been worked out and presented in Table VII-17.

dominate in revenue earned by these units. Prawns form about 6 per cent of the total catch but the revenue earned constitutes about 25 per cent of the gross revenue. It is interesting to note that the bye catches of trawlers at Calicut earns about 75 per cent of the gross revenue. The average catch per trip works out to 257 kg realising a gross revenue of Rs.3168. The average number of fishing trips per annum for the trawlers at Calicut comes to 243. The catch per unit per annum is estimated as 62.45 tonnes earning a gross revenue of Rs.769824/-

TABLE VII-17

AVERAGE CATCH AND EARNINGS OF A TRAWLER AT CALICUT DURING 1992-93

|                   | Per          | Trip           | Anr          | nual           |
|-------------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|----------------|
| Variety           | Catch<br>Kg. | Řevenue<br>Rs. | Catch<br>Kg. | Revenue<br>Rs. |
| Prawns            | 16           | 800            | 3888         | 194400         |
| Cuttle fish       | 10           | 350            | 2430         | 85050          |
| Rays              | 6            | 50             | 1458         | 12150          |
| Clupeids          | 50           | 400            | 12150        | 97200          |
| Goat fishes       | 18           | 160            | 4374         | 38880          |
| Croakers          | 4            | 40             | 972          | 9720           |
| Caranģids         | 18           | 288            | 4374         | 69984          |
| Silver bellies    | 94           | 400            | 22842        | 97200          |
| Seer fishes       | 3            | 140            | 729          | 34000          |
| Barracudas        | 7            | 140            | 1701         | 34000          |
| Thread fin breams | 8            | 80             | 1944         | 19440          |
| Other perches     | 20           | 300            | 4860         | 72900          |
| 0thers            | 3            | 20             | 2430         | 4860           |
| Total             | 257          | 3168           | 62451        | 769824         |

For the trawlers at Ernakulam Silver bellies, prawns, croakers, rays and thead fin breams are the dominent species in the catch (Table VII-18).

: 155 :

TABLE VII-18

AVERAGE CATCH AND EARNINGS OF A TRAWLER AT ERNAKULAM DURING
1992-93

|                   |              | r Trip         | Annual |                |
|-------------------|--------------|----------------|--------|----------------|
| Variety           | Catch<br>Kg. | Revenue<br>Rs. |        | Revenue<br>Rs. |
| Prawns            | 55           | 2200           | 13200  | 528000         |
| Cuttle fish       | 3            | 90             | 720    | 21600          |
| Rays              | 37           | 170            | 8880   | 40800          |
| Croakers          | 50           |                | 12000  | 48000          |
| Ribbon fish       | 5            | 20             | 1200   | 4800           |
| Carangids         | 25           | 150            | 6000   | 36000          |
| Silver bellies    |              | 240            | 14400  | 57600          |
| Thread fin breams |              | 200            | 7920   | 48000          |
| Other perches     | 15           | 180            | 3600   | 43200          |
| Barracudas        | ft           | 40             | 960    | 9600           |
| Flat fishes       | 10           | 100            | 2400   | 24000          |
| Others            | 106          | 636            | 25440  | 152640         |
| Total             | 407          | 4376           | 97680  | 1050240        |

Although prawns contributed about 14 per cent of the catch, they realise about 50 per cent of the gross revenue. The average catch per trip works out to 814 kg. realising a gross revenue Rs.4376. The average annual catch of a trawler works out to 97.68 tonnes realising a gross revenue of Rs.10.5 lakhs for 240 fishing trips. With regard to trawlers at Neendakara thread fin-breams and silver bellies are the tominant varieties in the catch (Table VII-19)

Prawns constitute 6 per cent of the catch and 24 per cent of the gross revenue. Cuttle fishes constitute about 4 per cent of the catch and 13 per cent of the revenue. However, it is essential to note that about 76 per cent of the gross revenue of trawlers at Neendakara is from bye catches (miscellaneous catch). The catch per trip works out at 472 kg realising a gross revenue of Rs.4490.

On an average, there are about 236 fishing days per annum for the trawlers operating at Neendakara. The average annual catch of a trawler is about 111.4 tonnes, with gross earning of about Rs.10.58 lakh per annum.

AVERAGE CATCH AND EARNINGS OF A TRAWLER AT NEEDAKARA
DURING 1992-93

|                   | Per Trip     |                | Annual        |                |
|-------------------|--------------|----------------|---------------|----------------|
| Variety           | Catch<br>Kg. | Revenue<br>Rs. | Catch<br>Kg.  | Revenue<br>Rs. |
| Prawns            | 27           | 1080           | 6372          | 254880         |
| Cuttle fish       | 20           | 600            | 4720          | 141600         |
| Rays              | 8            | 40             | 1888          | 9 4 40         |
| Croakers          | 26           | 120            | 6136          | 28320          |
| Ribbon fishes     | 29           | 130            | 6844          | 30680          |
| Carangids         | 40           | 320            | 9440          | 75520          |
| Silver bellies    | 80           | 400            | 18880         | 94400          |
| Pomfrets          | 2            | 80             | 472           | 18880          |
| Thread fin breams | 90           | 600            | 21240         | 141600         |
| Other perches     | 30           | 300            | 7080          | 70800          |
| Barracudas        | 10           | 160            | 2360          | 37760          |
| 0thers            | 110          | 660            | <b>25</b> 960 | 155760         |
| Total             | 472          | 4490           | 111392        | 1059640        |

There are reports that the prawn stock all along the kerala coast are being fished intensively and there is practically no scope for increasing the fishing effort any more (Muthu, 1988). The present analysis also indicates that the catch rate of trawlers has considerably declined. The contribution of shrimps in total revenue is hardly 25 per cent both at Calicut and Neendakara. However, a healthy development is that the over-dependence of prawn catches for the sustenance of trawl unit has been drastically reduced as other varieties of fish caught also fetch better prices in the domestic market.

# INITIAL INVESTMENT

The average initial investment of a new trawl unit during 1992 ranges from Rs.5.4 lakhs at Calicut to 6 lakhs at Ernakulam (Table VII-20)

The difference in investment between centres is mainly due to the variation in the type of wood used for hull and horse power of engines. The average capital requirement of hull alone ranges from Rs.2.8 lakhs at Calicut to 3.10 lakhs at Ernakulam and an engine ranges from Rs.2.5 lakhs to 2.8 lakhs between selected centres.

The fixed cost consists of the depreciation of fishing equipments which depends on its life expectancy, the interest for initial investment and any other costs which are incurred even if there is no operation. The life expectancy of a new hull and engine is considered as 10 years.

ANNUAL INCOME AND EXPENDITURE STATEMENT OF TRAWLERS AT SELECTED CENTRES IN KERALA DURING 1992-93

|      | ltem   | Calicut                     | Ernakulam                 | Neendakara                |
|------|--|-----------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|
| 1.   | Average initial investment Rs  |                             | ~                         |                           |
|      | a) Hull<br>b) Engine<br>c) Gear  | 28000<br>250000<br>10000    | 310000<br>280000<br>10000 | 300000<br>260000<br>10000 |
|      | Total  | 540000                      | 600000                    | 570000                    |
| 11.  | Annual fixed cost Rs.  |                             |                           |                           |
|      | a. Depreciation Hull & Engine (10%) Gear (50%) b. Interest for investment Rs (15%) | 53000<br>5000<br>•<br>81000 | 59000<br>5000<br>90000    | 56000<br>5000<br>85500    |
|      | Total  | 139000                      | 154000                    | 146500                    |
| ш.   | Operating costs Rs.  |                             |                           |                           |
|      | <ul><li>a. Labour</li><li>b. Fuel</li><li>c. Jetty rent and Auction</li></ul>      | 134400<br>328050            | 245660<br>264000          | 201550<br>409224          |
|      | charges d. Repairing & maintenance e. Other expenses                               | 32600<br>16000<br>6000      | 42000<br>24000<br>7240    | 43000<br>26400<br>10800   |
| IV.  | Total<br>Annual Total cost Rs.   | 517050<br>656050            | 582900<br>736900          | 682950<br>829450          |
| ۷.   | Gross revenue Rs.  | 769824                      | 1050240                   | 1059640                   |
| VI.  | Net operating income Rs.   | 252774                      | 467340                    | 376690                    |
| VII. | Net Profit Rs.   | 113774                      | 313340                    | 230190                    |

The interest for initial investment has been worked out at the rate of 15 per cent per annum. The annual fixed cost component of trawlers ranges from Rs.139000 at Calicut to Rs.154000 at Ernakulam.

# OPERATING COSTS:

The day-to-day expenses incurred for the working of the unit is termed as variable or operating costs. The expenses on fuel, wages to labour and repairing and maintenance are the major components of operating costs of a mechanised boat. Generally wages are porportional to returns as sharing system is followed in these units. The average annual operating cost of trawlers worked out at Rs.517050/- at Calicut Rs.582900 at Ernakulam and Rs.682950 at Neendakara (Table VII-20)

About 63 per cent of the operating costs of trawlers at Calicut, 45 per cent at Ernakulam and 59 per cent at Neendakara are incurred towards fuel expenses. Similarly labour expenses accounted 26 to 42 percent of the operating expenses of trawlers at the selected centres.

# TOTAL COST AND NET INCOME

The total cost per annum (fixed & operating cost) for a trawler works out at Rs.656050 at Calicut Rs.736900 at Ernakulam and Rs.829450 at Neendakara during 1992-93. The operational cost alone constituted 79 to 82 per cent of the total annual cost of trawlers operating along the selected centres of Kerala coast.

Net operating income per annum (income over operating expenses) for trawlers works out to Rs.252774/- at Calicut Rs.467340 at Ernakulam and Rs.376690 Neendakara. The annual net profit is obtained by deducting fixed and variable costs from the gross income of a unit in a year. Net profit realised by the trawlers ranges from Rs.113774 at Calicut and to Rs.3.14 lakhs at Ernakulam during 1992-93.

Only a few studies on the economic viability of trawlers along Kerala coast have been conducted so far (Anon, 1978). These studies indicated that the trawl units along Kerala coast are running on profit. Although the catch rates declined and cost of operation boats-increased, better prices for the bye catches led to the success of these units. The present analysis also indicated that the prawn catches contributed substantial revenue only during a few months of the It has almost come to a stage that a trawler can survive even year. without prawn catch.

The study indicates that the gill netters are found to be highly efficient in terms of productivity and profitability even with less number and fishing trips. Cill net fishing by mechanised boats are mainly directed to catch seer fishes. Divesification to catch other quality fishes and introduction of bigger boats with longer operational range will further help to increase the profitability. In view of the enormous fishery resource potentialities in the Wadge Bank and EEZ of Kerala introduction of deep sea vessels especially for gill net fishing should be encouraged.

The costs and earnings of different craft-gear combinations in artisanal, motoriged and mechanised sectors in marine fisheries of Kerala has been discussed in this chapter. The average catch and earning per trip and annual income and expenditure statements not only brought out the profitability of various fishing technique of different investment ranges but also this will be helpful to assess the comparative economic efficiency.

#### CHAPTER VIII

#### PRODUCTION FUNCTION, ECONOMIC EFFICIENCY AND MANAGEMENT

The catch and income in marine fishing may vary among fishermen due to differences in technology, input combination, fishery resource abundance, and technical efficiency in addition to pure luck (Panayotlu, 1985 & Fredericks, 1985) The production of fish or any crop depends on the employment of various resources generally called inputs or factors of production. In marine fishing, the initial investment on equipments (Craft & gear), labour, fuel and other operational expenditures are the The production function describes the rate at factors of production. which these factors are transformed into products. The production function estimation further yields information on returns to scale for various fishing techniques. To estimate the degree of efficiency of input sed, an attempt is made to relate the value of the marginal products inputs (MVP) to their price (P). The inputs considered for the imputation of production function of some of the techniques are fuel, shing days and repairing and maintenance charge (Panickar & Srinath, 991)

# RAWLERS AT ERNAKULAM

A Cobb-Douglas type of production function is estimated for trawler operation at Ernakulam and the equation is given below.

$$Y = 6.4763 \qquad \begin{array}{cccc} & 0.0891 & 0.1301* & 0.7998* & 0.2498 \\ X_1 & X_2 & X_3 & X_4 \\ (\pm 0.2998) & (\pm 0.0499) & (\pm 0.2987) & (\pm 0.1812) \\ & & & & & & & & & \end{array}$$

\* Significant at 5 % level.

Where Y indicates gross revenue, X1 fuel cost, X2 repairing and enance cost, X3 actual fishing trips and X4 other operating costs.

The production elasticities of repairing and maintenance and significant at 5% level, when number of fishing trips are significant at 5% level, when number of fishing trips are by 1 % from the average level, the output will increase by 8. Similarly if the repairing and maintenance cost is increased by the output will increase by 0.13%. However the production elasticity sel cost is negative and not significant. It indicates that the fuel per trip should be reduced to maximise profit.

The MVP of fishing days for trawlers at Ernakulam is worked using.

$$MVPX3 = b3 - \frac{\tilde{Y}}{\tilde{X}3}$$

Where X 3 - fishing days
Y - average annual income and
b3 - the production elasticity

To answer the questions whether the inputs are used to the formum level for maximizing profit, the marginal value products (MVP) factors compared with their respective acquisition cost. The acquisition to per day of operation works out to 2428 as against marginal value duct of Rs.2744 for one fishing day. This indicates that the returns be inceased with enchanced number of fishing days.

# TORIZED CATAMARANS WITH HOOKS & LINES

The estimated production function is given below:

1.2871 \* 0.5512\* 0.1897  

$$X_1$$
  $X_2$   $X_3$   $(\pm 0.2743)$   $(\pm 0.0796)$   $(\pm 0.1512)$ 

 $R^2 = 71.5 \%$ 

\* Significant at 5 % level.

Where Y = Average annual revenue per maintenance (Rs)

X1 = Fishing days in a year

X2 = Annual fuel cost

X3 = Annual repair & maintenance charges.

The value of marginal product of one trip works out at Rs.942 whereas the average operating cost per trip is only Rs.258. This indicates that the number of trips per each unit as well as the number of units with hook and line can be increased to optimise the total income as well as profit from the fisheries.

# **ECONOMIC EFFICIENCY AND MANAGEMENT**

To assess the comparative economic efficiency of different type of fishing units, the economic indicators such as rate of returns, returns to labour, capital and fuel efficiency, pay back period, break-even price, etc., have been worked out on the basis of costs and earnings data. The capital turn-over ratio is used to measure the rate at which income is generated by capital investment. Rate of return and pay back period explains the economic feasibility of undertaking a particular investment. The returns to labour and their productivity per trip under various technological options give an idea about the allocative efficiency of labour.

The economic parameters of catamarans operating a single type of gear like anchovies net, sardine gill net, drift gill net and hook and line throughout the year have been worked out and given in Table

TABLE VIII-1

KEY ECONOMIC INDICATORS - CATAMARANS WITH SINGLE GEAR AT SELECTED CENTRES OF KERALA DURING 1992-93

| :<br>                                     |                  |                     |                   |                  |
|---|------------------|---------------------|-------------------|------------------|
| conomic Parameters                        | Anchovies<br>net | Sardine<br>gill net | Drift<br>gill net | Hooks &<br>lines |
| verage annual fishing trips               |                  |                     | 150.00            |                  |
| verage catch per trip (Kg)                |                  |                     |                   |                  |
| ross revenue per trip (Rs)                |                  |                     |                   |                  |
| verage operating cost per trip            |                  |                     |                   |                  |
| et operating income per trip              | 70.00            | 54.00               | 168.00            |                  |
| mantity of fish produced per man day (Kg) | 21.50            | 12.00               | 16.30             |                  |
| lue of production per man day             | 160.00           | 94.00               | 192.00            | 186.00           |
| ages received per man day                 | 105.00           | 54.80               | 112.00            | 130.00           |
| perating cost per Kg. of fish             | 5.80             | 5.60                | 8.36              | 15.88            |
| verage total cost per trip                | 270.00           | 158.00              | 700.00            | 330.00           |
| reak even price per Kg. of fish           | 6.26             | 6.60                | 14.28             | 18.32            |
| erage price realized per Kg.<br>of fish   | 7.40             | 7.84                | 11.80             | 20.66            |
| pital turn over ratio                     | 6.98             | 3.18                |                   | 5.84             |
| te of return on capital (%)               | 125.00           | 67.00               |                   | 82.00            |
| perating cost ratio                       | 0.78             | 0.70                | 0.71              | 0.77             |
| otal cost ratio                           | 0.84             | 0.84                | 1.21              | 0.88             |
| y back period (years)                     | 0.72             | 1.27                | _                 | 0.82             |

Single gear-craft combinations are less capital - intensive and mostly oriented towards labour utilization. Catamarans with drift gill nets (Ozhukuvala) are operating less number of trips per annum among the four selected categories. However, the earning per trip, quantity of fish caught and other parameters indicate the advantage of this combination provided, this unit operate more number of fishing trips. However, the operation of hook and line by catamarans fulfill most of the economic tests to rank first among the least investment group of fishing techniques in the artisanal sector.

Combination of operating three types of gill nets, suiting different seasons of the year by catamarans is highly prevalent along Kerala coast. The key economic indicators for catamaran operating Choodavala, Eachavala and Chemmenvala combination at Poonthura, Chalavala, Ozhukkuvala and Choodavala at Marianad, Chalavala, Eachavala and Choodavala at Eravipuram, and Chalavala, Thattuvala and Chemmenvala at Azheekal have been worked out and given in Table VIII-2

All types of combinations of gill nets by catamaran are found to be economically efficient. However, the catamaran operating Chalavala, Ozhukkuvala and Choodavala at Marianad in the high investment group and Chalavala, Thattuvala and Chemmeenvala at Azheekal in the low investment group have been found comparatively more efficient than the other units. The study further indicates that their earnings can be further increased if they take hook and line also along with other nets.

TABLE VIII-2

KEY ECONOMIC INDICATORS - CATAMARANS OPERATING COMBINATION OF

GILL NETS AT DIFFERENT CENTRES

| Economic<br>Parameters                | Poon-<br>thura | Maria-<br>nad | Eravi-<br>puram | Azhee<br>kal |
|---------------------------------------|----------------|---------------|-----------------|--------------|
| Average annual fishing trips          | 257.00         | 220.00        | 232.00          | 268.00       |
| Average catch per trip (Kg)           | 30.00          | 116.00        | 32.00           | 42.00        |
| Gross revenue per trip (Rs)           | 304.00         | 1112.00       | 312.00          | 510.00       |
| Average operating income per Trip     | 216.00         | 766.00        | 216.00          | 354.00       |
| Net operating income per trip         | 88.00          | 346.00        | 96.00           | 156.00       |
| Quantity of fish produced per man day | 10.00          | 23.00         | 11.00           | 14.00        |
| Value of production per man day       | 102.00         | 220.00        | 108.00          | 170.00       |
| Mages received per man day            | 58.00          | 138.00        | 64.00           | 104.00       |
| perating cost per Kg. of fish         | 7.20           | 6.60          | 6.80            | 8.40         |
| verage total cost per trip            | 266.00         | 952.00        | 266.00          | 408.00       |
| reak-even price per Kg. of fish       | 8.86           | 8.20          | 8.30            | 9.70         |
| werage price realized per Kg.         | 10.12.         | 9.58          | 9.76            | 12.14        |
| apital - turn over ratio              | 2.52           | 2.72          | 2.68            | 4.14         |
| ate of return on capital              | 46.40          | 54.20         | 54.70           | 98.30        |
| perating cost ratio                   | 0.71           | 0.69          | 0.70            | 0.70         |
| otal cost ratio                       | 0.87           | 0.86          | 0.85            | 0.80         |
| by back period (years)                | 1.70           | 1.40          | 1.50            | 0.90         |

The economic indicators of non-motorised plank-built boats operating nore seines at Chellanam, Sardine gill nets at Quilon, Choodavala at Blangad Thallumadi at Anjengo are given in Table VIII-3

TABLE VIII-3

KEY ECONOMIC INDICATORS - PLANK BUILT BOATS OPERATING DIFFERENT GEARS AT SELECTED CENTRES DURING 1992-93

| Economic parameters                        | Shore<br>Seine<br>(Chellanam) | gillnet | vala   | madi   |
|--|-------------------------------|---------|--------|--------|
|  |                               |         |        |        |
| verage annual fishing<br>trips             | 180.00                        | 240.00  | 210.00 | 265.00 |
| Average catch per trip (Kg)                | 110.00                        | 79.00   | 64.00  | 10.00  |
| Gross revenue per trip (Rs)                | 1212.00                       | 520.00  | 730.00 | 290.00 |
| Average operating cost per<br>trips (Rs)   | 864.00                        | 368.00  | 482.00 | 206.00 |
| Net operating income per<br>trip (Rs.)     | 348.00                        | 152.00  | 248.00 | 84.00  |
| Quantity of fish produced per man day (Kg) | 3.67                          | 16.00   | 11.00  | 2.50   |
| Value of production per man<br>day (Rs.)   | 40.40                         | 105.30  | 125.40 | 72.50  |
| Wages received per man day<br>(Rs)         | 27.00                         | 60.86   | 67.80  | 42.16  |
| Operating cost per Kg of<br>fish (Rs)      | 7.84                          | 4.66    | 7.44   | 20.60  |
| Average total cost per trip                | 1114.00                       | 466.00  | 692.00 | 264.00 |
| Break-even price per Kg<br>of fish (Rs)    | 9.20                          | 5.90    | 10.80  | 26.30  |
| Average price realised per Kg<br>of fish   | 11.00                         | 6.58    | 11.40  | 29.00  |
| Capital turn-over ratio                    | 2.87                          | 2.08    | 1.22   | 1.92   |
| Rate of return on capital (%)              | 62.00                         | 37.00   | 21.00  | 33.00  |
| Operating cost ratio                       | 0.71                          | 0.70    | 0.66   | 0.70   |
| Total cost ratio                           | 0.83                          | 0.90    | 0.94   | 0.91   |
| Pay back period (Years)                    | 1.50                          | 2.20    | 3.80   | 2.40   |
|  |                               |         |        |        |

The shore seine operation is slowly disappearing along Kerala coast. The economic efficiency measures of these units operating at Chellanam indicate that they are viable except satisfactory returns to labour. Although these units earn about Rs.348 as net operating income per trip the labourers receive hardly Rs.27.00. Hence, this can be encouraged as a part time avocation for the fishermen at suitable centres.

Plank-built boats operating Thallumadi is showing an increasing trend along Kerala coast. Although the average catch per trip is 10 per Kg., they earn a gross revenue of Rs.490 per trip as these units are directed to catch high priced prawns along the near shore areas. These units are economically viable and provides lot of employment to the fishermen of Trivandrum regions. But it is feared that more than 30 percent of its catches comprise juvenile prawns which do not appear to be a good trend for the shrimp fishing of this region in the long run.

The capital-turn over ratio (1.22) rate of return on capital (21%) and average annual fishing days (210) are comparatively less for the Choodavala units at Blangad. For better production and optimum profitability these units should be encouraged for motorisation.

Motorised catamarans operating Gillnet at Marianad Vattavala at Neendakara and motorised P.B. boats operating sardine gill net at Puduvaippu and Thattumadi at Madapalli show better economic efficiency (Table VIII-4). The investment involved in these units are comparatively higher due to motorisation. But the net operating income per day, average annual fishing trips and wages received by a labourer are far

KEY ECONOMIC INDICATORS - MOTORISED UNITS AT SELECTED CENTRES
DURING 1992-93

| Economic Parameters                                      | Catar                            | narans  | P.B.    | Boats               |
|--|----------------------------------|---------|---------|---------------------|
|  | Shore<br>seine<br>(Maria<br>nad) | (Neenda | Sardine | Choodyal<br>(Mada - |
| Average annual fishing trips                             | 243.00                           | 195.00  | 260.00  | 220.00              |
| Average catch per trip (Kg)                              | 30.00                            | 78.00   | 111.00  | 96.00               |
| Average revenue per trip (Rs)                            | 630.00                           | 1036.00 | 724.00  | 1378.00             |
| Average value realised per Kg<br>of fish                 | 21.00                            | 13.28   | 6.52    | 14.34               |
| Quantity of fish produced per man day                    | 80.00                            | 39.00   | 44.40   | 38.40               |
| Value of production per man day (Rs)                     | 210.00                           | 260.00  | 144.00  | 276.00              |
| Average remuneration received by a labourer per day (Rs) | 59.00                            | 69.00   | 41.00   | 77.00               |
| Quantity of fish produced per<br>litre of fuel (Kg.)     | 4.30                             | 8.70    | 15.80   | 6.90                |
| Average fuel cost-per trip (Rs.)                         | 70.00                            | 90.00   | 70.00   | 140.00              |
| Fuel cost per Kg of fish (Rs)                            | 2.34                             | 1.16    | 0.62    | 1.46                |
| Average operating cost per trip<br>(Rs)                  | 458.00                           | 726.00  | 566.00  | 1018.00             |
| Operating cost per Kg. of fish<br>(Rs)                   | 15.26                            | 9.30    | 5.10    | 10.60               |
| Average total cost per trip (Rs)                         | 558.00                           | 1016.00 | 720.00  | 1326.00             |
| reak even price per Kg. of fish                          | 18.60                            | 13.02   | 6.48    | 13.80               |
| apital turn over ratio                                   | 3.00                             | 1.36    | 2.00    | 1.68                |
| late of return on capital (percent)                      | 49.00                            | 18.00   | 16.00   | 22.00               |
| ay back period (Years)                                   | 1.50                             | 3.90    | 3.50    | 3.50                |
| perating cost ratio                                      | 0.72                             | 0.70    | 0.78    |                     |
| otal cost ratio  | 0.88                             | 0.98    | 0.99    | 0.73                |
| verage net operating<br>Income per day                   |                                  | 310.00  |         | 0.96<br>304.00      |

higher than the non-motorised units operating same type of gears. The results further indicate that the Thattumadi operation by motorised catamarans and P.B. boats earn more profit in the motorised sector. The earnings of these units can be further increased by enhancing the average annual fishing days if some other gears are supplemented to operate in the lean season.

The key economic indicators for trawlers operating at Calicut, Ernakulam, and Neendakara are estimated and given in Table VIII-5.

The operation of trawlers during April 1992 - March 1993 are lighly profitable in all the selected centres. The annual fishing trips anges from 236 at Neendakara to 243 at Calicut. The quantity of fish moduced per manday ranges from 43 Kg. at Calicut to 79 Kg at leendakara. Average remuneration received per day, ranges from Rs.92 it Calicut to Rs.170 at Ernakulam. Quantity of fish produced per litre of fuel varies from 1.9 Kg. at Calicut to 3.7 Kg at Ernakulam.

Average fuel cost per trip varies from Rs.1100 to 1700 between different centres. The fuel cost per kg. of fish production in trawlers works out at Rs.2.70 at Ernakulam Rs.3.60 at Neendakara and Rs.5.26 at Calicut. The break-even price per Kg. of fish works out at Rs.9.92 at Calicut Rs.7.54 at Ernakulam and Rs.7.44 at Neendakara as against the actual price of Rs.12.32 Rs.10.76 and Rs.9.52 respectively. The capital turn-over ratio, rate of return to capital and pay back period for the trawlers operating at different centres also show high economic returns.

TABLE VIII-5

KEY INDICATORS OF ECONOMIC EFFICIENCY - TRAWLERS AT DIFFERENT

CENTRES DURING 1992-93

| ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,                   |         |         |            |
|--|---------|---------|------------|
| ! tem  |         |         | Neendakara |
| Average annual fishing trips                             | 243.00  | 240.00  | 236.00     |
| Average catch per trip (Kg)                              | 257.00  | 407.00  | 472.00     |
| Average revenue pertrip (Rs)                             | 3168.00 | 4376.00 | 4490.00    |
| Average value realized per Kg of fish                    | 12.32   | 10.76   | 9.52       |
| Quantity of fish produced per man day                    | 42.83   | 67.83   | 78.67      |
| Value of production per man day (Kg)                     | 528.00  | 730.00  | 750.00     |
| Average remuneration received by a labourer per day (Rs) | 92.00   | 170.00  | 142.00     |
| Quantity of fish produced per<br>litre of fuel (Kg)      | 1.90    | 3.70    | 2.80       |
| Average fuel cost per operation                          | 1350.00 | 1100.00 | 1700.00    |
| Fuel cost per Kg. of fish (Rs)                           | 5.26    | 2.70    | 3.60       |
| Average operating cost per day of operation (Rs)         | 2128.00 | 2428.00 | 2894.00    |
| Operating cost per kg of fish (Rs)                       | 8.28    | 5.96    | 6.12       |
| Average total cost per day of operation                  | 2552.00 | 3070.00 | 3514.00    |
| Break even price per Kg. of fish<br>(Rs)                 | 9.92    | 7.54    | 7.44       |
| Capital turn over ratio                                  | 1.43    | 1.75    | 1.86       |
| Rate of return on capital (Percent)                      | 36.00   | 67.00   | 55.00      |
| Pay back period (Years)                                  | 3.14    | 1.60    | 2.00       |
| Operating cost ratio                                     | 0.67    | 0.56    | 0.64       |
| Total cost ratio   | 0.85    | 0.70    | 0.78       |
| Average net operating income per day                     | 1040.00 | 1948.00 | 1496.00    |
|  |         |         |            |

The present study confirms that the catch rates of prawns have declined, but the profitability has not shown any alarming scale of reduction.

Gill net operation by mechanised boats at Kannamali and Sakthikulangara centres have been studied and the estimated key economic indicators are given in Table VIII-6.

The average annual fishing trips vary from 167 to 180. The cost of production per kg. of fish worked out at Rs.14.64 at Kannamali and Rs.18.40 at Sakthikulangara against the market price of Rs.21.46 and Rs.25.84 respectively. The average remuneration received per trip per crew ranges from Rs.252 at Sakthikulangara to Rs.382 at Kannamali. The average fuel cost per trip of operation is Rs.1100 at sakthikulangar as against Rs.1320 at Kannamali. The quantity of fish produced per litre of fuel varies from 1.93 to 2.7 Kg. The fuel cost per Kg. of fish production works out at Rs.3.74 at Kannamali and Rs.5.18 at Sakthikulangara. The other economic parameters like capital turnover ratio. rate of return on capital, pay back period and net operating income also indicate that the operation of gill nets by mechanised boats along Kerala coast are highly profitable.

During the seventies and early eighties many fishermen shifted to trawl operations due to lucrative shrimp catches and less profitability of gillnetters (Panickar et al., 1990). Now the quality fishes caught in gillnetters also receive good prices in the internal market and the profitability of these units increased substantially. The presnt study clearly indicates that the operation of gillnetters are more profitable than the trawlers along Kerala coast.

TABLE VIII-6

KEY INDICATORS OF ECONOMIC EFFICIENCY - GILLNETTERS AT KANNAMALI AND SAKTHIKULANGARA DURING 1992-93

|  | Kannamali | Sakthikulangara |
|--|-----------|-----------------|
| verage annual fishing trips                                  | 167.00    | 180.00          |
| verage catch per trip (Kg.)                                  | 353.00    | 212.00          |
| verage revenue per trip (Rs)                                 | 7576.00   | 5476.00         |
| verage value realized per Kg. of fish                        | 21.46     | 25.84           |
| uantity of fish produced per man day                         | 70.60     | 42.40           |
| alue of production per man trip (Rs)                         | 1516.00   | 1096.00         |
| verage remuneration received by a<br>labourer per trip (Rs.) | 382.00    | 252.00          |
| uantity of fish produced per litre of fuel (Kg.)             | 2.70      | 1.93            |
| verage fuel cost per trip of operation<br>(Rs)               | 1320.00   | 1100.00         |
| uel cost per Kg. of fish (Rs.)                               | 3.74      | 5.18            |
| verage operating cost per operation                          | 3906.00   | 2842.00         |
| perating cost per Kg. of fish (Rs.)                          | 11.00     | 13.40           |
| verage total cost per operation (Rs.)                        | 5170.00   | 3898.00         |
| reak-even price per Kg. (Rs.)                                | 14.64     | 18.40           |
| pital turn over ratio  | 1.80      | 1.50            |
| ate of return on capital (Percent)                           | 72.00     | 59.00           |
| y back period (Years)  | 1.40      | 1.70            |
| perating cost ratio  | 0.52      | 0.52            |
| etal cost ratio  | 0.68      | 0.71            |
| verage net operating income per trip                         | 2670.00   | 2634.00         |

The production function analysis indicates that the fishing effort can be increased in the motorized and mechanised sectors. For these units enhancing the number of fishing trips with extended operation in deeper areas leaving the near shore zone to the artisanal sector is advisable. With regard to comparative economic efficiency – the hook and line units in artisanal sector, operation of drift gill nets as well as hook and line in motorised sector and gillnetters in the mechanised sector are found to be more efficient than other options.

## CHAPTER IX

# MARINE FISH MARKETING, PRICE STRUCTURE AND PROFIT MARGINS

Marine fishermen in India are said to have suffered from not getting the due price for their produce. The difference between the price of fish paid by the consumer and received by the fishermen is considered to be large. The general hypothesis is that conditions of monopsony and oligopsony characterise the fish marketing structure of India at the various stages and as a result fishermen do not get the advantage of high price prevalent at consumer markets. Basic econoomic theory indicates that in a perfectly competitive market no factor of production earns more than its opportunity cost and pure profit cannot exist in the long run because it is eliminated through competition. If a market is dominated by a single buyer it can be termed as monopsony, buyers monopoly with two buyers as duopsony, more than two, but not too many as oligopsony and so on. Fish marketing in most of the developing countries are facing monopsony, Oligopsony and monopsonistic competition. (Fernando, 1985) Under conditions of imperfect competition, which include monopsony, oligopsony and monopsonistic competition, pure profit is expected to be positive in long-run equilibrium and it cannot be explained wholly in terms of the opportunity costs of the services provided by the middlemen.

Fish marketing system may be defined as all those functions and activities involved from the point of catching of fish to the point of final consumption. The pricing efficiency is concerned with improving the operation of buying, selling and other connected aspects of marketing process so that it will remain responsive to consumer behaviour (Chhotan Singh and vasisht, 1985 and Surya Prakash 1979).

# DOMESTIC AND EXPORT MARKETING :

More than 80 percent of the marine fish landings of Kerala is supplied in the internal markets. Fish Market Centres of Kerala are marked in Fig IX-1. Prior to independence substantial quantity of dry fish was exported from the Kerala especially from Cochin. With the advent of processing techniques like freezing and storage coupled with tremendous demand for prawns in several European countries, the export marketing of marine fish recorded phenomenal growth in recent years. Ice plant, cold storage and canning centres of Kerala are marked in Fig IX-2.

Frozen prawns earned substantial foreign exchange in marine fish exports and paved the way for the growth of an organised sea food export Product diversification and value added product (Saxena, 1973). concept in the export front has also been initiated to sustain the growth Now, not only shrimps but also cuttle fish, rate in the export front. shark-fins, crabs, seer fish sea cucumber etc., are also exported In the recent days lobstors, crabs, groupers etc., are substantially. exported alive. The economy of subsidiary industry of the marine fishery sector of the state, to a larger extent is highly depending on the demand of our marine products in the external markets. However, the development in the internal marketing system is rather slow. The parallel development of the domestic marketing system is also essential to sustain healthy development of marine fisheries sector in the long run. 1t remembered that apart from earning foreign exchange, exports singularly responsible for increasing the earnings of the fishermen. At present the economics of operation of trawlers almost entirely depends on the price, the producer gets for prawns which in turn depends on the

Fig IX-1

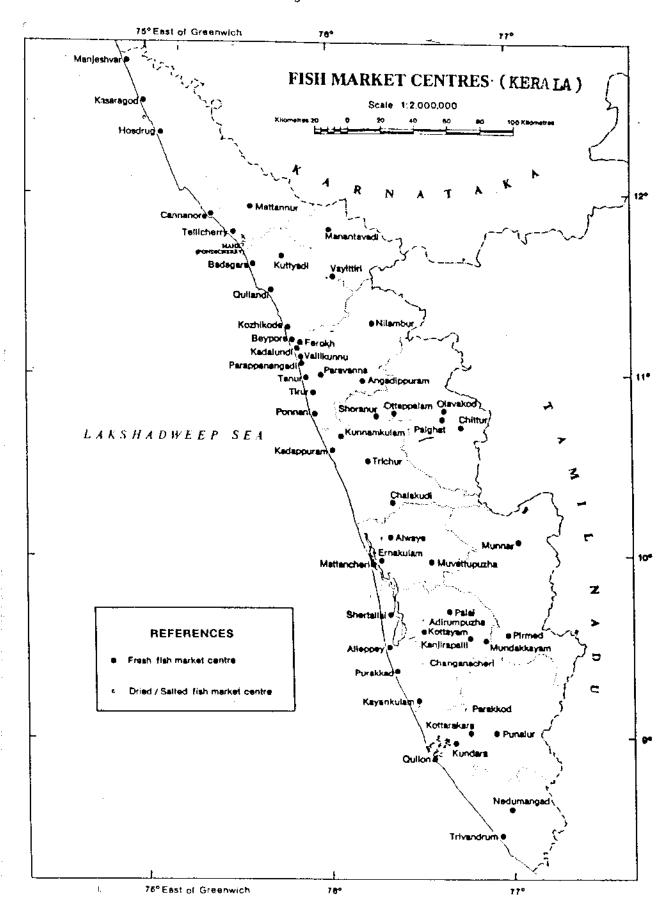
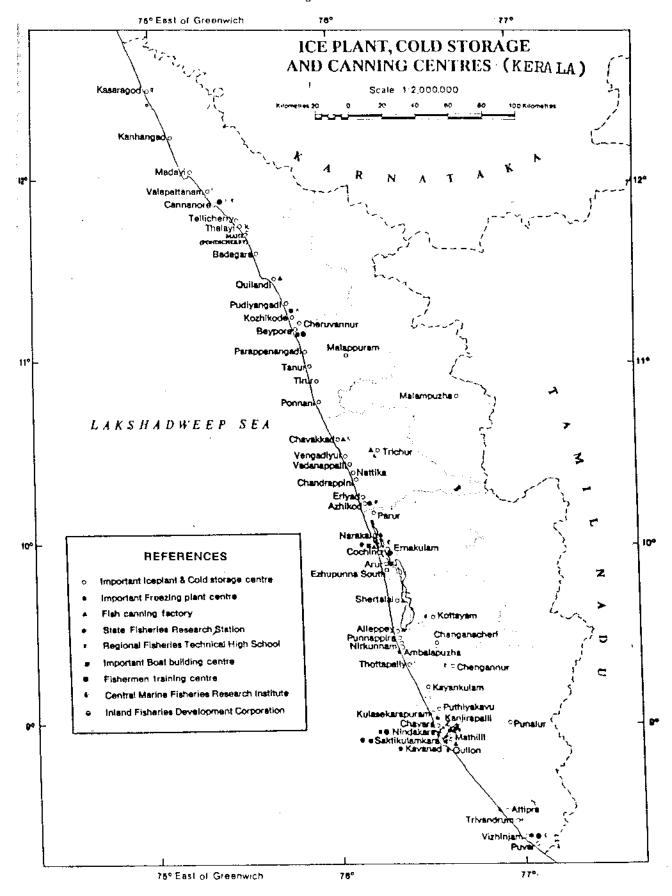


Fig 1X-2



international market. Though such complete dependence on the foreign market is not desirable, it is inevitable till the products obtain a sufficiently high demand in internal market.

## EFFICIENCY OF FISH MARKETING SYSTEM

The marketing margin is an indicator of efficiency of the marketing In the absence of any value added process, higher the value of marketing margin the lower is the efficiency of the marketing system. (Huger and Hirenath, 1984) On the one hand, the producers deserve a legitimate share in the consumer's rupee, and on the other, the consumers have to be safeguarded against excessive prices. These twin objectives can be achieved by ensuring various marketing services at reasonable cost i.e., restricting margins to a reasonable level. As fish like any other product moves closer and closer to the ultimate consumer, the selling price increases since the margins of the various intermediaries and functionaries are added to it. The perishable nature of the fish, seasonality of its production and the distance between the producer and the consumer are some of the important factors which require attention while assessing the marketing margin. (Swarup et al., 1985).

#### MARKETING STRUCTURE

All the marine fish landing centres of the State spreading the entire costal belt serve as primary markets. However, the major primary fish markets of Kerala coast are Vizhinjam, Neendakara Cochin, Calicut Cannanore and Kasaragode where the fish arrivals are comparatively higher

due to mechanised landings. The mode of sales is by auctioning. The mechanised gillnetters and indigenous fishing units mostly land their catches in the morning and most of the trawlers land their catch in the afternoon. The morning session of sales in primary markets is from 6 AM to 10 AM and evening market commences from 14.30 hours and continues till late evening.

There are several wholesale markets in the state located both near the coast and interior hinterlands. Some of the important wholesale markets of Cochin city are Fort Cochin, Munambam and Manasery. In Calicut District, Quilandi and Beypore are the major whole sale centres of marine fish. Either the wholesalers are directly bringing the fish from the primary markets or getting supplies from the commission agents. The tempo van carries 600 to 800 kg of fish packed in plastic tray. (Plate IX-1).

te fish in the tray loaded for transportation are properly iced and take to avoid spoilage.

The final phase in the supply line of marine fish is the numerable retail markets located in the nook and corner of the State.

The retailers collecting the fish either from the primary market or the nolesale market use mostly bicycles or auto rickshaws (Plate IX-2) as a node of transportation. There are many wholesalers supply fish rectly to the retailing centres.

## **IRKET CHANNELS**

Since the marine fish is consumed all over the country, it has be carried to a long way from coastal to interior parts of the country. Fine fishes thus pass through the following prominent channels to reach altimate consumers

Fishermen-Auctioneer-Agents of freezing plants-Exporter
-Retailer-consumer

Fishermen-Auctioneer-Processors (Dry fish)-wholesaler

- Retailer-consumer

Fishermen-Auctioneer-Wholesaler (Primary market)-wholesaler

(retail markets) - Retailers - consumers

Fishermen-Auctioneer-Commission agents - Wholesaler

- Retailer - consumer

Fishermen-Auctioneer-Retailer - Consumer

Fishermen-Auctioneer - consumer

The major portion of fish trading in internal marketing is practised through 3rd 4th and 5th channels. The auctioneers in the primary market and comission agents in secondary markets are also involved in the process without involving themselves in direct possession of the fish.

#### **AUCTION SALE**

The prevalent practice of disposal of fish of large volumes is through auction where buyers participate in bidding. Normally auction is carried out after sorting of the catch (Plate IX-3). The open bidding is done simply by verbally declaring the bids of all the perspective buyers for a particular fish lot. As a rule, fish lots are awarded to the highest bidder.

In general each fishing boat operator directs his catch to a particular auctioneer regularly. As producer's representative, the auctioneers perform the selling function for which they are paid a commission of about 5 per cent of the gross sales. Because fish is generally sold on credit, the auctineer sometimes makes payments by himself to the suppliers promptly and fully to maintain their goodwill and confidence.

As producer's representative the auctioneers are free to negotiate with any buyer. Generally, the auctioneers sell their products on credit payable before the next purchase. In these cases the credit-worthiness of the buyer is the most important factor, considered by auctioneers. There are also transactions that involve cash and instalment payments.

#### MARKETING EXPENSES

The fish passes through a number of hands before reaching to the Due to its perishable nature proper preservation and ultimate consumer. handling is vital. Bamboo baskets are mostly used to pack the fish which is costing around Rs.30 and last for a period of about a month (Plate IX-About 25 to 30 Kg of fish can be packed in a single basket. The usual mode of transportation are trucks, tempos, motorized cycle rickshaws. bicycles and head loads. During 1992-93 the freight charge for a truck load was Rs.6 per Kilometer. In the Cochin region, especially for the transportation of fish from Cochin Fishing Harbour wholesale (Ettumanoor and Perumbavoor) and retail markets, (Kadavanthra, Threvara) the tempo vans and Auto rickshaws are commonly used. At times even 2 to 3 retailers join together and transport their baskets in a single van. For packing on basket of fish 10 to 15 kg of ice is used costing around Rs.10 to 15. The labour charges for packing and loading/unloading works out to Rs.5 per basket.

It was found that the marketing cost including handling and transportation of big size fishes like seer fish, giant sea perch, sharks and barracudas was comparatively higher than that of small size fishes such as sardines, lizard fish and thread fin breams.

#### DISTRIBUTION PATTERN

The distribution pattern of marine fish in Kerala towards exports, fresh sales in domestic market and for dry edible as well as fish meal for selected years has been given in Tab. 1X-1.

TABLE IX-1

DISTRIBUTION PATTERN OF MARINE FISH, KERALA

| Distribution   |           | <b></b> | Years |      |      |
|----------------|-----------|---------|-------|------|------|
| pattern        |           | 1979    | 1996  | 1990 | 1992 |
| Fresh Domestic | (Percent) | 50      | 52    | 60   | 62   |
| Dry edible     | II        | 37      | 34    | 22   | 19   |
| Dry fish meal  | 11        | 7       | 8     | 10   | 10   |
| Exports        | 11        | 6       | 6     | 8    | 9    |

The present analysis indicates that the supply of fresh domestic fish in internal marketing has increased to 62 per cent in 1992 from about 60 per cent in 1990, 52 per cent in 1985 and 50 percent in 1979. Similarly the supplies for exports and fish meal also shown improvement over the years. Utilization of ice for preservation has been widely accepted among the consumers and fish moves even interior and far off places from the sea shore with out much spoilage.

# PRICE BEHAVIOUR

The price behaviour of fish is mainly characterised by wide fluctuations at all stages of transactions in the marketing chain, which resulted from the highly perishable nature of fish and the high variation in its short run supply. Price is determined by the interaction of demand and supply at both producing centres (Primary markets) and consumer markets. At landing centres the market demand is the aggregate demand from wholesalers which is indicated by the number of trucks arriving at the centre and also from cycle vendors, retailers and individual nurchasers. There will not be much variation in the day to day volume of transactions by these purchasers or in other words, the short run

demand is more or less stable. However, the level of supply on any day is completely unpredictable and short run supply is highly inelastic. Hence on any day, a bumper catch at a landing centre will slash down the fish prices and a small catch will boost the prices to very high levels. Though the short term fluctuation in fish price is very wide the average annual prices of all commercially important fishes in Kerala during the last decade shows an increasing trend.

The increase in price of marine fish over the years has been substantial. This increase is much higher than all other food articles. The wholesale price of some selected varieties of fish in Kerala for the years 1973-74, 1984-85, 1989-90 and 92-93 is given in Table IX-2.

TABLE IX-2
WHOLESALE PRICE BEHAVIOUR OF SELECTED VARIETIES OF MARINE
FISH IN KERALA

| NAME           |          | Average Price (Rs/Kg) |          |           |  |  |  |
|----------------|----------|-----------------------|----------|-----------|--|--|--|
|                | 1973-74* | 1984-85*              | 1989-90* | 1992-93** |  |  |  |
| Silver bellies | 2.50     | 3.00                  | 4.20     | 6.30      |  |  |  |
| White baits    | 2.00     | 5.00                  | 5.85     | 8.80      |  |  |  |
| Ribbon fish    | 2.00     | 5.00                  | 6.15     | 9.20      |  |  |  |
| Rays           | 1.00     | 6.00                  | 6.40     | 9.60      |  |  |  |
| Sardines       | 1.00     | 4.00                  | 6.90     | 10.35     |  |  |  |
| Mackerel       | 2.00     | 6.25                  | 9.00     | 13.50     |  |  |  |
| Cat fish       | 1.00     | 7.75                  | 13.00    | 19.50     |  |  |  |
| Tuna           | 2.00     | 10.00                 | 13.45    | 20.20     |  |  |  |
| Sharks         | 1.50     | 11.25                 | 13.85    | 20.80     |  |  |  |
| Barracudas     | 2.00     | 11.25                 | 15.20    | 22.80     |  |  |  |
| Pomfrets       | 5.00     | 17.50                 | 23.15    | 34.75     |  |  |  |
| Rainbow runner | 3.50     | 11.00                 | 24.60    | 36.90     |  |  |  |
| Seer fish      | 4.00     | 19.00                 | 28.90    | 43.35     |  |  |  |

Source: \* Sathiadhas and Panickar, 1988

<sup>\*\*</sup> Present study

It is interesting to note that the wholesale price of seer fish increased from Rs.4 per kg. during 1973-74 to Rs.43.35 during 1992-93 promfrets from Rs.5 to 34.75 sharks from Rs.1.50 to 20.80 cat fish from Rs.1 to 19.50 sardines from Rs.1 to 10.35 rays from Rs.1 to 9.60 and so on.

The average retail sales price of selected varieties of marine fish during 1973-74, 1984-85, 1989-90 and 1992-93 is given in Table IX-3. The Increase in price over the period of 20 years ranges from 97% to 1260%.

TABLE IX-3

RETAIL SALES PRICE BEHAVIOUR OF SELECTED VARIETIES OF MARINE FISH

IN KERALA

|                | Average retail price (Rs/Kg) |         |         |               | in price               |  |
|----------------|------------------------------|---------|---------|---------------|------------------------|--|
| NAME           | 1973-74<br>*                 | 1984~85 | 1989-90 | 1992-93<br>** | from 1973<br>1993 as % |  |
| Silver bellies | 3.50                         | 6.00    | 6.25    | 9.40          | 97                     |  |
| White baits    | 3.00                         | 8.00    | 9.00    | 13.50         | 450                    |  |
| Ribbon fish    | 2.50                         | 8.50    | 10.00   | 15.00         | 600                    |  |
| Sardines       | 3.00                         | 9.85    | 13.50   | 18.75         | 625                    |  |
| Rays           | 2.00                         | 10.00   | 10.75   | 16.15         | 812                    |  |
| Mackerel       | 3.00                         | 9.85    | 12.50   | 18.75         | 625                    |  |
| Cat fish       | 2.50                         | 11.00   | 16.50   | 24.75         | 990                    |  |
| Sharks         | 2.50                         | 17.00   | 17.00   | 25.50         | 1020                   |  |
| Tuna           | 3.00                         | 16.50   | 18.50   | 27.75         | 925                    |  |
| Barracudas     | 2.50                         | 15.35   | 21.00   | 31.50         | 1260                   |  |
| Pomfrets       | 9.00                         | 22.80   | 29.50   | 44.25         | 491                    |  |
| Rainbow runner | 5.00                         | 12.00   | 31.25   | 46.90         | 938                    |  |
| ieer fish      | 9.00                         | 27.00   | 35.50   | 53.25         | 591                    |  |

<sup>-</sup> region / sources Sathiadhas and Panikkar 1988 and Sathiadhas 1992

<sup>\*\* -</sup> Present study

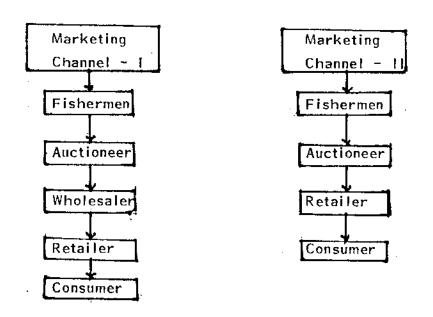
The retail price of seer fish increased from Rs.9 per kg during 1973-74 to Rs.53-75 during 1992-93. Similarly all varieties recorded phenomenal increase in the retail prices over the years as shown in the Table. The rate of increase from 1990 to 93 is much greater than earlier years.

There is considerable seasonal variation in the average primary, wholesale and retail prices of marine fish. The average seasonal prices of different varieties of fish during 1992-93 has been worked out on the basis of data collected from selected landing centres, wholesale market, at Cochin Fisherics Harbour and retail markets of Cochin, Ernakulam main market, Kadavanthra & Thevara of Ernakulam District of Kerala. Al.I the varieties of fish covered under the study were divided into three group based on the level of consumer preference. The consumer preference for a variety was determined by the annual average consumer price of that variety in the selected consumer markets. The fishes with annual average consumer price of above Rs.30 form first group, Rs.15.00 to 30.00 second group and less than Rs.15.00 third group in the present analysis.

The average prices for different varieties of fish at landing centres (Average price of 5 selected landing centres such as Vzhinjam, Neendakara, Cochin, Parappanangodi and Putheangadi) wholesale market (Perumbavoor, Ettumanoor etc.,) and the selected retail markets (Kadavanthara, Thevara during April 1992 - May 1993 are given in Table IX-4.

The fishermen received maximum price for seer fish (Rs.42.00 per kg) and minimum for silver bellies (Rs.4.50 per kg). Barring few varieties like seer fish, sharks etc., the price of many varieties are found to

be more than double of the landing centre price. Among the consumer markets studied, the average retail prices of different varieties of fish were comparatively lower at Thevara market of channel II and higher at Ernakulam main retail market of channel I.



AVERAGE FISH PRICES AT PRIMARY, WHOLESALE AND RETAIL MARKETS IN COCHIN REGION, KERALA DURING APRIL 1992 - MARCH 1993

|                                     |       | Channel | - *   | Channe | ** [-] |
|-------------------------------------|-------|---------|-------|--------|--------|
| VARIETY                             | LP    | WP      | RP1   | RP2    | RP3    |
| Group - 1                           |       |         |       |        |        |
| Seer fish (Neymeen)                 | 42.00 | 51.00   | 67.50 | 60.00  | 61.50  |
| Rainbow runner (Kozuvai)            | 28.50 | 36.00   | 51.00 | 43.50  | 46.50  |
| Poomfrets (Avoli/Machan)            | 32.00 | 37.00   | 47.50 | 42.00  | 45.00  |
| Pig-face breams(Velameen)           | 19.50 | 24.00   | 46.50 | 39.00  | 40.50  |
| Redsnapper (Mazhuvan/<br>Chempalli) | 18.00 | 22.50   | 31.50 | 36.00  | 34.50  |
| Barracudas (oozhi, Oozha)           | 18.00 | 21.00   | 30.00 | 30.00  | 31.50  |

| VARIETY                                     |       | Channel | -1*   | Channe | e!-! ** |
|---|-------|---------|-------|--------|---------|
| *   | LP    | WP      | RP1   | RP2    | RP3     |
| Group - II                                  |       |         |       |        |         |
| Reef cod (Kalava)                           | 16.50 | 21.00   | 28.50 | 30.00  | 34.50   |
| Tuna (Choora)                               | 16.70 | 22.35   | 30.45 | 17.60  | 30.20   |
| Sharks (Sravu)                              | 18.45 | 22.65   | 34.00 | 29.25  | 26.10   |
| Cat fish (Koori/Aetta)                      | 14.40 | 19.95   | 21.90 | 26.60  | 26.40   |
| Wolf herring (Multavalai/<br>thoppivalai)   | 12.50 | 16.70   | 24.20 | 20.40  | 22.35   |
| Mackerel (Ayila/Kanakeluthi/<br>Kozhichala) | 13.90 | 16.50   | 25.90 | 23.25  | 24.15   |
| Scads                                       | 9.15  | 12.60   | 22.30 | 20.00  | 22.20   |
| Group - III                                 |       |         |       |        |         |
| Goat fish (Nakara/<br>Kilivarnadu)          | 7.95  | 11.50   | 19.50 | 21.75  | 22.70   |
| Ribbon fish (Vaala/Chunnambu<br>valla)      | 7.50  | 10.50   | 21.00 | 17.00  | 18.00   |
| Thread Fin breams(Kilimeen)                 | 9.00  | 11.00   | 15.00 | 16.95  | 18.00   |
| Rays (Thirandi)                             | 7.00  | 10.35   | 21.30 | 15.40  | 17.60   |
| Lizard Fish (Thumbili/<br>Aranameen)        | 6.00  | 9.00    | 12.00 | 15.00  | 16.65   |
| Indian pellena (Kuttha)                     | 7.80  | 11.10   | 17.40 | 15.90  | 17.50   |
| Gold tripped sardine<br>(salai/Mathakondai) | 10.95 | 15.00   | 23.00 | 19.50  | 19.50   |
| White baits (Netholi/Kozhuva)               | 8.60  | 13.20   | 22.00 | 17.70  | 19.00   |
| Silver bellies (Mullan)                     | 4.50  | 7.50    | 12.60 | 9.75   | 10.20   |
|   |       |         |       |        |         |

<sup>\*</sup> Channel 1 - Fishermen - AUctioner - Commission agents Wholesaler - Retailer - Consumer

<sup>\*\*</sup> Channel II- Fishermen - Auctioner - Retailer Consumer.

<sup>\*\*\*</sup> With in the bracket is the local name of the fish.

LP - Landing Centre Price

WP - Whole sale Price

RP - Retail Price

The average, primary, wholesale and retail prices of fish during July-September 1992 are given in Table IX-5.

Fishermen received maximum price for seer fish in group-I sharks in group-II and rays in grroup-III. Comparatively higher retail prices were observed at Ernakulam market. The prices of almost all varieties have shown a declining trend comparing to the previous season.

TABLE IX-5

AVERAGE PRICES AT PRIMARY, WHOLESALE AND RETAIL MARKETS IN

COCHIN REGION DURING JULY - SEPTEMBER 1992

| VAR | RIETY                 |       | Channe | 1-1            | Channe | 1-11         |
|-----|-----------------------|-------|--------|----------------|--------|--------------|
|     |                       | LP    | WP     | RP1            | RP2    | RP3          |
|     | up                    |       |        |                |        |              |
|     | Seer fish             | 35.55 |        | 55.30          | 51.60  | 53.25        |
| 2.  | Rainbow runner        | 28.50 | 36.00  |                |        |              |
| 3.  | Pomfrets              | 30.00 | 37.50  | 46.50          | 43.50  |              |
| 4.  | Pig-face breams       | 18.00 | 24.00  | 36.00          | 31.50  | 33.00        |
| 5.  | Red snapper           | 13.50 | 18.00  | 27.00          | 28.50  |              |
| 6.  | Barracudas            | 16.50 | 22.50  | 33.00          | 28.50  | 31.50        |
| Gro | oup II                |       |        |                |        |              |
| 1.  | Reef cod              | 12.00 | 18.00  | 25.50          | 27.00  | 30.00        |
| 2.  | Tuna                  | 12.60 | 18.30  | 24.60          | 25.90  | 26.25        |
| 3.  | Sharks                | 15.60 | 19.40  | 27.10          | 22.60  | 22.40        |
| 4.  | Cat fish              | 13.65 | 20.00  | 26.50<br>17.55 | 24.75  | 23.70        |
| 5.  | Wolf herring          | 9.45  | 12.45  | 17.55          | 15.75  | 16.65        |
|     | Mackerel              | 9.90  | 11.40  | 17.20          | 14.85  | 14.85        |
| 7.  | Scads                 | 5.20  | 8.60   | 15.45          | 16.10  | 19.50        |
| Gra | oup III               |       |        |                |        |              |
|     |                       |       |        | 12.20          |        |              |
| 2.  | Ribbon fish           | 6.00  |        | 15.00          |        |              |
| 3.  | Thread fin breams     | 5.60  |        | 13.30          |        |              |
| 4.  |                       | 6.45  |        | 16.00          |        |              |
| 5.  |                       | 3.35  | 5.80   | 7.60           | 6.60   | <b>7.</b> 75 |
| 6.  | Indian pellona        | 4.50  | 7.60   | 13.70          | 11.55  | 14.10        |
| 7.  | Gold stripped sardine | 5.30  | 8.40   | 15.40          | 12.40  | 11.40        |
|     | White baits           | 4.05  | 6.70   | 13.50          | 10.60  | 11.30        |
| 9.  | Silver bellies        | 3.00  | 4.60   | 9.50           | 8.10   | 8.40         |

Fishermen received an average of Rs.32.40 per kg for seer fish and Rs.2.00 per kg. for lizard fish during October-December 1989 (Table IX-6).

TABLE IX-6

AVERAGE FISH PRICES AT PRIMARY, WHOLE SALE AND RETAIL MARKETS
IN COCHIN REGION DURING OCTOBER - DECEMBER 1992

| VARIETY               |       | C han | nel-f | Channe!-ii |       |  |
|-----------------------|-------|-------|-------|------------|-------|--|
|                       | LP.   | WP    | RP1   | RP2        | Rp3   |  |
| Group 1               |       |       |       |            |       |  |
| Seer fish             | 32.40 | 39.15 | 46.20 | 42.45      | 43.90 |  |
| Rainbow runner        | 28.50 | 34.50 | 46.50 | 39.00      | 42.00 |  |
| Pomfrets              | 27.00 | 31.50 | 45.00 | 40.50      | 40.50 |  |
| Pig-face breams       | 13.50 | 19.50 | 30.00 | 25.50      | 28.50 |  |
| Red snapper           | 10.50 | 16.50 | 32.50 | 24.00      | 25.50 |  |
| Barracudas            | 13.50 | 18.00 | 30.00 | 24.00      | 25.50 |  |
| Group II              |       |       |       |            |       |  |
| Reef cod              | 10.50 | 15.00 | 22.50 | 22.50      | 24.00 |  |
| Tuna                  | 13.00 | 17.00 | 23.85 | 21.60      | 23.25 |  |
| Shark                 | 16.30 | 20.80 | 26.20 | 21.90      | 20.85 |  |
| Cat fish              | 10.35 | 16.50 | 24.75 | 21.75      | 19.80 |  |
| Wolf herring          | 7.05  | 10.00 | 14.85 | 12.40      | 13.30 |  |
| Mackerel              | 8.70  | 10.80 | 18.00 | 15.25      | 15.75 |  |
| Scads                 | 9.90  | 11.40 | 15.45 | 16.10      | 19.50 |  |
| Group III             |       |       |       |            |       |  |
| Goat fish             | 4.90  | 7.90  | 13.05 | 10.90      | 13.30 |  |
| Ribbon fish           | 6.25  | 8.80  | 14.80 | 12.60      | 16.75 |  |
| Thread fin breams     | 3.80  | 5.50  | 8.20  | 7.10       | 10.00 |  |
| Rays                  | 6.70  | 9.30  | 16.60 | 15.60      | 17.10 |  |
| Lizard fish           | 2.00  | 3.50  | 6.75  | 5.80       | 7.90  |  |
| Indian pellona        | 6.50  | 9.35  | 15.00 | 13.20      | 13.35 |  |
| Gold stripped sardine | 5.55  | 7.60  | 11.25 | 9.70       | 10.10 |  |
| White baits           | 4.50  | 6.90  | 9.35  | 8.25       | 8.85  |  |
| Silver bellies        | 3.00  | 4.60  | 9.50  | 8.10       | 8.40  |  |

In general, the landing, wholesale and retail prices were lowest during the above quarter. The heavy fish landings in the peak season was responsible for the fall in prices. During January-March 1993 the fishermen received the maximum price of Rs.37.00 per kg. for pomfrets and minimum of Rs.4.60 per kg. for silver belliess (Table IX-7).

The lean season associated with lesser supply of marine fish boosted the primary and retail price during this quarter.

TABLE IX-7

AVERAGE PRICES AT PRIMARY, WHOLESALE AND RETAIL MARKETS IN

COCHIN REGION DURING JANUARY - mARCH 1993

| VARIETY               |       | Chanr | <br>nel-l | Channel-11 |       |
|-----------------------|-------|-------|-----------|------------|-------|
| *                     | LP    | W P   | RP1       | RP2        | RP3   |
| Group I               |       |       |           |            |       |
| Seer fish             | 36.60 | 44.30 | 67.50     | 52.50      | 58.50 |
| Rainbow runner        | 36.00 | 42.00 | 57.00     | 51.00      | 52.50 |
| Pomfrets              | 37.00 | 46.20 | 58.50     | 52.50      | 54.00 |
| Pig-face breams       | 25.50 | 31.50 | 42.00     | 37.50      | 40.50 |
| Red snapper           | 18.00 | 24.00 | 30.00     | 33.00      | 34.50 |
| Barracudas            | 25.50 | 28.50 | 40.50     | 36.00      | 37.50 |
| Group 11              |       |       |           |            |       |
| Reef cod              | 18.00 | 24.00 | 28.50     | 31.50      | 35.50 |
| Tuna                  | 19.95 | 24.30 | 34.65     | 33.90      | 37.25 |
| Sharks                | 16.50 | 20.70 | 28.30     | 24.55      | 26.40 |
| Cat fish              | 15.80 | 21.90 | 30.75     | 27.70      | 25.95 |
| Wolf herring          | 13.35 | 17.20 | 24.40     | 21.40      | 22.80 |
| Mackerel              | 13.20 | 15.00 | 21.80     | 18.90      | 19.95 |
| Scade                 | 9.90  | 7.40  | 17.20     | 14.85      | 14.85 |
| Group III             |       |       |           |            |       |
| Goat fish             | 7.50  | 12.60 | 20.55     | 16.95      | 21.20 |
| Ribbon fish           | 6.20  | 8.80  | 14.00     | 12.60      | 16.70 |
| Thread fin breams     | 7.85  | 12.00 | 20.25     | 20.70      | 22.50 |
| Rays                  | 6.75  | 9.40  | 18.30     | 14.30      | 16.30 |
| Lizard fish           | 2.00  | 3.50  | 6.75      | 5.80       | 7.90  |
| Indian pellona        | 5.80  | 7.50  | 9.80      | 9.25       | 11.80 |
| Gold stripped sardine | 7.10  | 9.75  | 15.00     | 13.25      | 13.95 |
| White baits           | 5.80  | 8.55  | 14.25     | 12.00      | 14.20 |
| Silver bellies        | 4.60  | 6.80  | 7.20      | 8.60       | 9.80  |

The quarterly minimum and maximum landing centre price and retail prices have been worked out and given in Table IX-8.

TABLE IX-8

SEASONAL MINIMUM AND MAXIMUM PRICES AT LANDING CENTRE AND REALL MARKETS FOR DIFFERENT VARIETIES DURING

APRIL 1992 - MARCH 1993

| VARIETY              | Landing | ,          | TUM       | Landi  | g MAX       | IMUM                |
|----------------------|---------|------------|-----------|--------|-------------|---------------------|
|                      | centre  | Retaii<br> | s Season  | centre | Retai       | l Season            |
| Group I              |         |            |           |        |             |                     |
| Seer fish            | 32.40   | 42.60      | Oct-Dec.  | 42.00  | 67.50       | Ann-lune            |
| Rainbow runner       | 28.50   | 39.00      | Oct-Dec.  | 36.00  | 57.00       | Apr-June<br>Jan-Mar |
| Pomfrets             | 27.00   | 40.50      | Oct-Dec   | 37.00  | 58.00       | Jan-Mar<br>Jan-Mar  |
| Pig-face breams      | 13.50   | 25.50      | Oct-Dec   | 25.50  | 42.00       | Jan-Mar<br>Jan-Mar  |
| Red snapper          | 10.50   | 22.50      | Oct-Dec   | 18.00  | 36.00       |                     |
| Barracudas           | 13.50   | 24.00      | Oct-Dec   | 25.50  | 40.50       | Apr-June<br>Jan-Mar |
| Group []             |         |            |           |        | .0.430      | Jan-war             |
| Reef cod             | 10.50   | 22.50      | Oct-Dec   | 10.00  | <b>3</b> .0 |                     |
| Tuna                 | 12.60   | 24.00      | Jul-Sep   | 18.00  | 34.50       | Jan-Mar             |
| Sharks               | 15.60   | 22.40      | Jul-Sept  | 19.95  | 37.30       | Jan-Mar             |
| Cat fish             | 10.35   | 19.80      | Oct-Dec   | 18.45  | 34.00       | Apr-June            |
| Wolf herring         | 7.05    | 12.40      | Oct-Dec   | 15.88  | 30.80       | Jan-Mar             |
| Mackere!             | 8.70    | 14.85      | Oct-Dec   | 13.35  | 24.40       | Jan-Mar             |
| Scads                | 5.15    | 15.45      |           | 13.90  | 25.90       | Apr-June            |
|                      | 3.13    | 13.43      | Jul-Sep   | 9.15   | 22.35       | Apr-June            |
| Group III            |         |            |           |        |             |                     |
| Goat fish            | 4.80    | 10.10      | Jul-Sept  | 7.95   | 22.75       | Apr-June            |
| Ribbon fish          | 6.00    | 12.75      | Jul-Sept  |        | 21.00       | Apr-June            |
| Thread fin breams    | 3.80    | 7.10       | Oct-Dec   | 9.00   | 22.50       | Jan-Mar             |
| Rays                 | 6.45    | 12.25      | Jui-Sept  | 7.05   | 17.60       | Apr-June            |
| izard fish           | 2.00    | 5.80       | Oct-Dec   | 6.00   | 15.15       | Apr-June            |
| ndian pellona        | 4.50    | 9.25       | Jul-Sept  | 7.80   | 17.40       | Apr-June            |
| old stripped sardine | 5.30    | 11.40      | Jul-\$ept | 10.95  | 22.95       | Apr-June            |
| hite baits           | 4.05    | 8.85       | Jul-Sept  | 8.60   | 22.00       | Apr-June Apr-June   |
| ilver bellies        | 3.00    | 8.10       | Jul-Sept  | 4.60   | 10.20       | Jan-Mar             |

The quarterly variation in landing centre price is very wide for pig-face breams, wolf herring, scads, thread-fin breams, lizard fish, sardines and white batis. The wide seasonal fluctuations of the prices of these varieties were in accordance with the volume of their landings. The minimum price was observed during October-December, for all varieties in group I, reef cod, cat fish, wolf herring and mackerel in group II, thread fin breams, and lizard fish in group III and during July-September for tuna, sharks and scads in group II and goat fish, ribbon fish, rays, pellona, sardines, white baits and silver bellies in group III. On the other hand, maximum prices in landing and retail prices were observed during the lean months of January-June for all the varietis. The monthly average primary, wholesale and retail price movements for selected varieties of fish are given in Figure IX-3 to 8.

The average annual prices of different varieties of fish at primary, wholesale and retail markets in Cochin region of Kerala during April 1992-March 1993 have been given in Table IX-9.

Seer fish, rain bow runner and pomfrets recorded comparatively higher prices and lizard fish, silver bellies and thread fin breams are available comparatively cheaper. The retail prices at the urban retail market of Ernakulam are higher than that of other retail markets. The percentage price difference between landing and retail points for the quality fishes in group I are comparatively lesser than the varieties in group II and group III categories. Almost all cheaper varieties given in group III category, the retail prices are more than double that of landing prices.

Fig. ix -3 PRICE SPREAD OF 3EER FISH DURING 1992 - 93

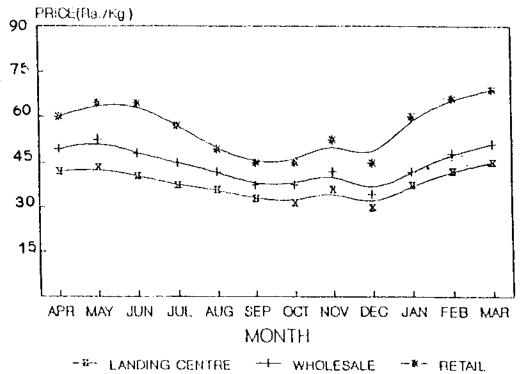
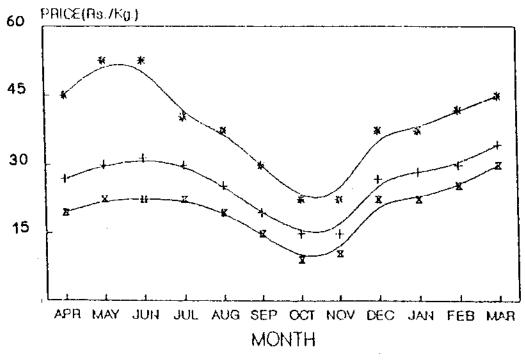
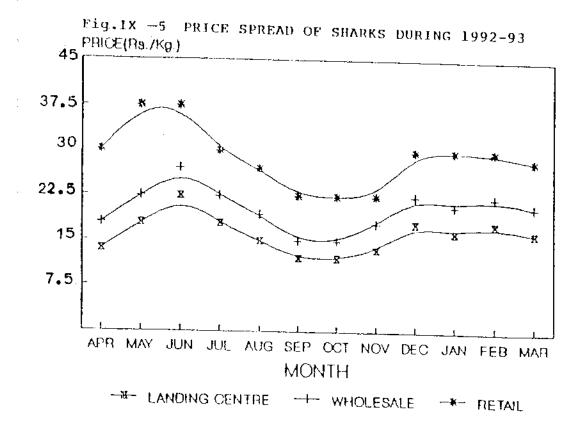
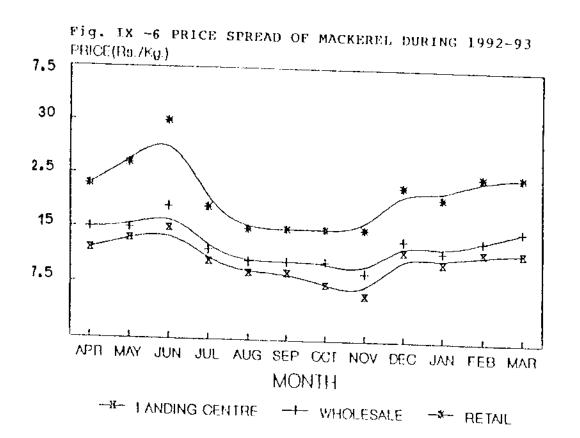


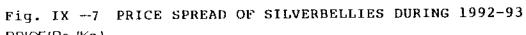
Fig. IX -4 PRICE SPREAD OF PIG -FACE BREAM DURING 1992-93



-- LANDING CENTRE -- WHOLESALE -- RETAIL







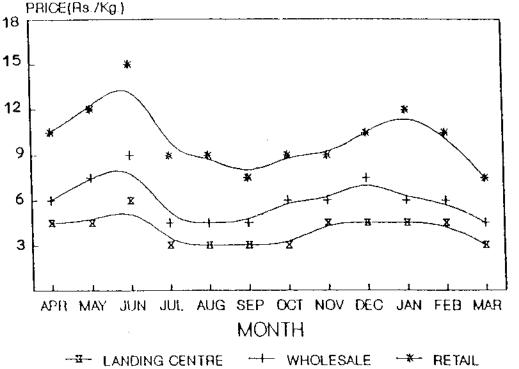
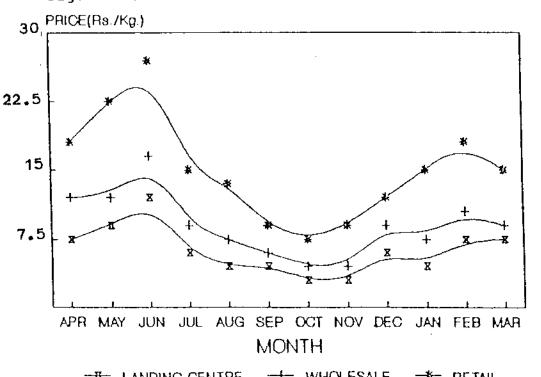


Fig. IX -8 PRICE SPREAD OF WHITE BAITS DURING 1992-93



-II- LANDING CENTRE -+- WHOLESALE -\*- RETAIL

: 203 :

TABLE IX-9

AVERAGE PRICES (Rs/Kg) FOR DIFFERENT VARIETIES OF FISH IN

COCHIN REGION DURING APRIL 1992-MARCH 1993

| VARIETY               | landing<br>centre<br>price<br>(LP) | Whole-<br>sale<br>Price<br>(WP) | Market<br> <br>(RP1) | Market<br>11<br>(RP2) | Market<br>III<br>(RP3) | Average  |
|-----------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|----------|
| C                     |                                    |                                 |                      |                       |                        |          |
| Group I<br>Seer fish  | 36.00                              | 43.35                           | 57.00                | 50.55                 | 53.50                  | 53.25    |
|                       | 30.30                              |                                 | 50.60                | 44.00                 | 46.10                  | 46.90    |
| Rainbow runner        | 29.25                              |                                 | 46.90                | 42.75                 | 43.00                  | 44.25    |
| Pomfrets              | 19.300                             |                                 | 38.40                | 32.50                 | 35.30                  | 34.50    |
| Pig-face breams       | 15.00                              |                                 |                      | 30.50                 |                        | 30.00    |
| Red snapper           | 17.80                              |                                 | 33.80                | 29.80                 |                        | 31.50    |
| Barracudas            | 17.00                              | 22.00                           | 33.00                | 23.00                 | 31100                  | 5,154    |
| Group II              |                                    |                                 |                      |                       |                        | <b>-</b> |
| Reef cod              | 14.15                              | 19.30                           | 25.80                | 27.45                 | 30.65                  | 27.75    |
| Tuna                  | 30.30                              | 20.15                           | 28.45                | 27.60                 | 28.95                  | 27.80    |
| Sharka                | 16.50                              | 20.80                           | 28.75                | 24.40                 | 24.00                  | 25.50    |
| Cat fish              | 13.50                              | 19.50                           | 27.50                | 25.00                 | 23.60                  | 24.75    |
| Wolf herring          | 10.50                              | 13.75                           | 19.75                | 17.10                 | 18.15                  | 18.40    |
| Mackerel              | 11.10                              | 13.50                           | 20.50                | 17.50                 | 18.45                  | 18.75    |
| Scads                 | 7.50                               | 10.50                           | 17.25                | 15.80                 | 18.50                  | 17.25    |
| Group III             |                                    |                                 |                      |                       |                        |          |
| Goat fish             | 6.15                               | 9.80                            | 16.65                | 14.85                 | 17.60                  | 16.50    |
| Ribbon fish           | 6.30                               | 9.25                            | 15.45                | 13.50                 | 16.20                  | 15.00    |
| Thread fin breams     | 5.80                               | 8.25                            | 12.60                | 11.25                 | 14.25                  | 12.75    |
| Rays                  | 6.80                               | 9.60                            | 17.60                | 17.40                 | 16.05                  | 16.15    |
| Lizard fish           | 3.30                               | 5.50                            | 7.80                 | 7.35                  | 8.70                   | 7.95     |
| Indian pellona        | 6.00                               | 8.70                            | 13.60                | 12.15                 | 14.70                  | 13.50    |
| Gold stripped sardine | 7.20                               | 10.35                           | 16.65                | 14.00                 | 14.20                  | 15.00    |
| White baits           | 6.00                               | 8.80                            | 14.70                | 12.25                 | 13.35                  | 13.50    |
| Silver bellies        | 4.20                               | 6.30                            | 10.70                | 8.70                  | 9.30                   | 9.35     |

#### MARKETING MARGINS

The marketing margin accounted for a big chunk of the consumer price for most of the varieties of fish covered under the study. The margin is shared by auctioneers, commission agents, wholesalers and retailers and a portion goes towards marketing expenses including transportation. Marketing margins for different varieties of fish in Cochin region during April 1992 to March 1993 for fishermen-wholesaler-retailer chain and fishermen-retailer chain presented in Table IX-10 and 11 respectively.

TABLE IX-10

MARKETING MARGINS FOR DIFFERENT VARIETIES OF FISH IN CHANNEL-1

DURING APRIL 1992-MARCH 1993 (FISHERMEN-WHOLESALER-RETAILER CHAIN)

|                       | <del></del> | stribution |     |           |
|-----------------------|-------------|------------|-----|-----------|
| VARIETY.              |             | Marketing  |     | Retailers |
| VARIETY               |             | costs      |     | 6.11.3    |
|                       | (1)<br>     | (2)        | (3) | (4)       |
| Group [               |             |            |     |           |
| Seer fish             | 21.00       | 9          | 27  | 64        |
| Rainbow runner        | 20.30       | 9          | 25  | 66        |
| Pomfrets              | 17.60       | 11         | 21  | 68        |
| Pig-face breams       | 19.10       | 10         | 23  | 67        |
|                       | 12.50       | 14         | 27  | 57        |
| Barracudas            | 16.10       | 11         | 21  | 68        |
| Group II              |             |            |     |           |
| Reef cod              | 11.60       | 12         | 33  | 55        |
| Tuna                  | 12.70       | 11         | 29  | 60        |
| Sharks                | 12.15       | 11         | 25  | 64        |
| Cat fish              | 14.00       | 10         | 34  | 56        |
| Wolf herring          | 9.20        | 14         | 22  | 64        |
| Mackerel              | 9.40        | 14         | 13  | 73        |
| <b>Sca</b> ds         | 9.75        | 14         | 18  | 68        |
| Group III             |             |            |     |           |
| Goat fish             | 10.50       | 9          | 27  | 64        |
| Ribbon fish           | 9.15        | 10         | 23  | 67        |
| Thread fin breams     | 6.80        | 13         | 24  | 63        |
| Rays                  | 10.80       | 9          | 18  | 73        |
| Lizard fish           | 4.50        | 13         | 31  | 56        |
| Indian pellona        | 7.60        | 12         | 25  | 63        |
| Gold stripped sardien | 9.45        | 10         | 24  | 66        |
| White baits           | 8.70        | 11         | 22  | 67        |
| Silver bellies        | 6.00        | 15         | 22  | 63        |

TABLE IX-11

MARKETING MARGINS FOR DIFFERENT VARIETIES OF FISH IN CHANNEL-II DURING APRIL 92 - MARCH 93

(FISHERMEN - RETAILER CHAIN)

|                       |                     | Percentage        | distribution        |
|-----------------------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|
| VARIETY               | Marketing<br>margin | Marketing<br>cost | Retailers<br>margin |
| Group 1               | Rs.                 |                   | ***                 |
| Seer fish             | 17.30               | 8                 | 92                  |
| Rainbow runner        | 16.20               | 8                 | 92                  |
| Pomfrets              | 14.30               | 9                 | 91                  |
| Pig-face breams       | 15.60               | 9                 | 91                  |
| Red snapper           | 15.75               | 9                 | 91                  |
| Barracudas            | 13.70               | 10                | 90                  |
| Group 11              |                     |                   |                     |
| Reef cod              | 15.00               | 7                 | 93                  |
| Tuna                  | 13.00               | 8                 | 92                  |
| Sharks                | 8.20                | 12                | 88                  |
| Cat fish              | 10.65               | 10                | 90                  |
| Wolf herring          | 7.70                | 13                | 87                  |
| Mackerel              | 7.50                | 13                | 87                  |
| Scads                 | 10.50               | 10                | 90                  |
| Group III             |                     |                   |                     |
| Goat fish             | 10.90               | 7                 | 93                  |
| Ribbon fish           | 9.30                | 7                 | 93                  |
| Thread fin breams     | 7.70                | 9                 | 91                  |
| Rays                  | 9.30                | 7                 | 93                  |
| Lizard fish           | 4.95                | 13                | 87                  |
| Indian pellona        | 8.00                | 8                 | 92                  |
| Gold stripped sardine | 7.35                | 9                 | 91                  |
| White baits           | 7.40                | 9                 | 91 `                |
| Silver bellies        | 5.10                | 13                | 87                  |

In the fishermen-wholesaler-retailer chain, the marketing margins ranged from Rs.6 per kg. for silver bellies to Rs.21 per kg. for seer fish. Marketing costs accounted 9 to 15 percent of the marketing margins. The wholesalers share in the marketing margins for different varieties ranged from 13 per cent for mackerel to 34 per cent for cat fish and retailers margin ranged from 55 per cent for reef cod to 73 per cent for mackerel and rays.

The marketing margins are comparatively lower for most of the varieties in the fishermen-retailer chain. It ranges from Rs.4.95 per kg. for lizard fish to Rs.17.25 per kg. for seer fish. The marketing costs including transportation accounted for 8 to 12 per cent of the marketing margins of different varieties. However, the retailers receive a higher proportion of the margins ranging from 87 to 93 per cent as there were no wholesalers in the distribution channel.

### SHARE OF FISHERMEN AND MIDDLEMEN IN THE CONSUMERS RUPEE

An earlier study on fishermen of shares in the consumer's rupee in Cochin region of Kerala indicated that fishermen received higher share in the consumer's rupee for quality fishes (Sathiadhas and Panikkar 1988). In the present study also, the higher share of producer in the consumer's rupee for quality fishes like seer fish and pomfrets in group I conformed the earlier findings. The percentage distribution of consumer's rupee for different varieties of fish to fishermen and other intermediaries in fishermen-wholesaler-retailer chain (Channel II) are given in Table IX-12 and 13 respectively.

TABLE IX-12

PERCENTAGE DISTRIBUTION OF CONSUMER'S RUPEE FOR DIFFERENT

VARIETIES OF FISH IN CHANNEL-1 DURING APRIL 1992-MARCH 93

: 207 :

|                       | Percentage_shareto |                              |                  |    |  |  |  |
|-----------------------|--------------------|------------------------------|------------------|----|--|--|--|
| VARIETY               | men                | Handling<br>& Trans-<br>port | Whole-<br>salers |    |  |  |  |
| Group [               |                    |                              |                  |    |  |  |  |
| Seer fish             | 63                 | 4                            | 9                | 24 |  |  |  |
| Rainbow runner        | 60-                | 4                            | 9                | 27 |  |  |  |
| Pomfrets              | 62                 | 4                            | 8                | 26 |  |  |  |
| Pig-face breams       | 50                 | 5                            | 1 1              | 34 |  |  |  |
| Red snapper           | 55                 | 6                            | 13               | 26 |  |  |  |
| Barracudas            | 53                 | 5                            | 9                | 33 |  |  |  |
| Group II              |                    |                              |                  |    |  |  |  |
| Reef cod              | 55                 | 6                            | 14               | 25 |  |  |  |
| Tuna                  | 55                 | 5                            | 12               | 28 |  |  |  |
| Sharks                | 58                 | 5                            | 10               | 27 |  |  |  |
| Cat fish              | 49                 | 5                            | 17               | 29 |  |  |  |
| Wolf herring          | 53                 | 7                            | 10               | 30 |  |  |  |
| Mackerel              | 54                 | 7                            | 5                | 34 |  |  |  |
| Scads                 | 43                 | 8                            | 10               | 39 |  |  |  |
| Group III             |                    |                              |                  |    |  |  |  |
| Goat fish             | 37                 | 6                            | 16               | 41 |  |  |  |
| Ribbon fish           | 41                 | 6                            | 13               | 40 |  |  |  |
| Thread fin breams     | 46                 | 7                            | 13               | 34 |  |  |  |
| Rays                  | 39                 | 5                            | 10               | 46 |  |  |  |
| Lizard fish           | 42                 | 11                           | 17               | 30 |  |  |  |
| Indian pellona        | 44                 | 7                            | 13               | 36 |  |  |  |
| Gold stripped sardine | 43                 | 6                            | 13               | 38 |  |  |  |
| White baits           | 41                 | 6                            | 13               | 40 |  |  |  |
| Silver bellies        | 41                 | 9                            | 12               | 38 |  |  |  |

Fishermen's share in the consumer's rupee ranged from 37 percent (goat fish) to 63 percent (Seer fish) in Channel I (Table IX-12) increased to 39 percent to 68 percent in Channel II (Table IX-13) respectively. In almost all varieties, fishermen received higher share in the consumer's rupee in channel II where there is no wholesalers in between the producers and consumers. It confirms that lesser the number of intermediaries in the marketing chain higher is the share to fishermen in the consumer's rupee.

TABLE IX-13
PERCENTAGE DISTRIBUTION OF CONSUMER'S RUPEE FOR DIFFERENT
VARIETIES OF FISH IN CHANNEL-11 DURING APRIL 1992-MARCH 93

| VARIETY              | Percentage share to |                              |           |  |  |  |
|----------------------|---------------------|------------------------------|-----------|--|--|--|
|                      | Fisher-<br>men      | Handling<br>& Trans-<br>port | Retailers |  |  |  |
| Group 1              |                     |                              |           |  |  |  |
| Seer fish            | CO                  |                              |           |  |  |  |
| Rainbow runner       | 68                  | 3                            | 29        |  |  |  |
| Pomfrets             | 65                  | 4                            | 31        |  |  |  |
| Pig-face breams      | 67<br>55            | 4                            | 29        |  |  |  |
| Red snapper          | 55                  | 5                            | 40        |  |  |  |
| Barracudas           | 49                  | 5                            | 46        |  |  |  |
| - or racadas         | 56                  | 5                            | 39        |  |  |  |
| Group II             |                     |                              |           |  |  |  |
| Reef cod             | 48                  | lr.                          |           |  |  |  |
| Tuna                 | 54                  | 4                            | 47        |  |  |  |
| Sharks               | 67                  | 4                            | 42        |  |  |  |
| Cat fish             | 56                  | 5<br>5                       | 28        |  |  |  |
| Wolf herring         | 58                  | 6                            | 39        |  |  |  |
| Mackerel             | 60                  |                              | 36        |  |  |  |
| Scads                | 42                  | 6                            | 34        |  |  |  |
|                      | 7.4                 | 6                            | 52        |  |  |  |
| Group III            |                     |                              |           |  |  |  |
| Goat fish            | 39                  | 5                            |           |  |  |  |
| Ribbon fish          | 41                  | 5                            | 56        |  |  |  |
| Hread fin breams     | 43                  | 5                            | 54        |  |  |  |
| Rays                 | 43                  | 5                            | 52        |  |  |  |
| izard fish           | 46                  | 7                            | 52        |  |  |  |
| ndian pellona        | 45                  |                              | 47        |  |  |  |
| old stripped sardine | 50                  | 5<br>5                       | 50        |  |  |  |
| White baits          | 44                  |                              | 45        |  |  |  |
| Silver bellies       | 45                  | 6<br>8                       | 50<br>47  |  |  |  |

Fishermen received higher share for seer fish (63 to 68 percent) in group I, sharks (58 to 67 percent) in group II and sardines (43 to 50 percent) in group III categories of fish.

The percentage share towards marketing expenses of handling and transportation ranges from 4 to 11 percent of the consumer's rupee. The wholesaler's share ranges from 5 to 17 paise of the consumer's rupees for different varieties. Retailer's share ranges from 24 to 46 paise in channel I and 29 to 56 paise in Channel II of the consumer's rupee. In general, the wholesalers and retailers comparatively got more share in the consumer's rupee for cheaper varieties even with incurring higher handling and transportation charges.

# MARKET INTEGRATION AND INTER-RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN PRICES

Much work has been done about the marketing efficiency of agricultural and marine products (Saxena, 1969 and 1970; Thakur, 1974; Rao 1971; Rao and Prasad 1978; singh and Gupta, 1983 Jose Murikkan, 1983; Srivastava and Dharmareddy, 1983; Panikkar and Sathiadhas, 1985 and 1989 Srivastava and Kulkarni 1985; Sathiadhas and Panikkar, 1988). Correlation coefficient is the commonly used measure of pricing efficiency and market integration in developing countries (Blyn, 1973; Harris, 1979; Lundal and Peterson, 1983; Naik and Arora, 1986). The correlation in prices between different markets for all the commercially important varieties of fish has been worked out and the correlation matrices are given in Table IX-14.

TABLE IX-14

CORRELATION MATRICES FOR SELECTED VARIETIES OF FISH

|     | SE   | ER FISI | <u>H</u> |      |     |     |          | RAINBO      | N RUNNE | <u>:R</u> |     |
|-----|------|---------|----------|------|-----|-----|----------|-------------|---------|-----------|-----|
|     | ĿР   | WP      | RP1      | RP2  | RP3 |     | LP       | WP          | RP1     | RP2       | RP3 |
| LP  | 1    |         |          |      |     | LP  | 1        |             |         |           |     |
| WP  | 0.89 | 1       |          |      |     | WP  | 0.93     | 1           |         |           |     |
| RP1 | 0.68 | 0.74    | 1        |      |     | RP1 | 0.79     | 0.84        | 1       |           |     |
| RP2 | 0.69 | 0.75    | 0.69     | 1    |     | RP2 | 0.81     | 0.87        | 0.92    | 1         |     |
| RP3 | 0.69 | 0.74    | 0.77     | 0.79 | 1   | RP3 | 0.78     | 0.85        | 0.92    | 0.93      | 1   |
|     |      |         |          |      |     |     |          |             |         |           |     |
|     | PIG- | -FACE   | BREAMS   |      |     |     | <u>R</u> | ED SNA      | PPER    |           |     |
|     | LP   | WP      | RP1      | RP2  | RP3 |     | LP       | WP          | RP1     | RP2       | RP3 |
| ĻΡ  | 1    |         |          |      |     | LP  | ì        |             |         |           |     |
| WP  | 0.96 | 1       |          |      |     | WP  | 0.96     | 1           |         |           |     |
| RP1 | 0.78 | 0.83    | 1        |      |     | RP1 | 0.88     | 0.91        | 1       |           |     |
| RP2 | 0.76 | 0.77    | 0.85     | Ì    |     | RP2 | 0.85     | 0.87        | 0.89    | 1         |     |
| RP3 | 0.86 | 0.89    | 0.93     | 0.85 | 1   | RP3 | 9.85     | 0.87        | 0.87    | 0.87      | 1   |
|     |      |         |          |      |     |     |          |             |         |           |     |
|     | REE  | F COD   |          |      |     |     | SH       | <u>ARKS</u> |         |           |     |
|     | LP   | WP      | RP1      | RP2  | RP3 |     | LP       | WP          | RP1     | RP2       | RP3 |
| LP  | 1    |         |          |      |     | LP  | 1        |             |         |           |     |
| WP  | 0.95 | 1       |          |      |     | WP  | 0.95     | 1           |         |           |     |
| RP1 | 0.88 | 0.92    | 1        |      |     | RP1 | 0.76     | 0.74        | 1       |           |     |
| RP2 | 0.87 | 0.89    | 0.89     | 1    |     | RP2 | 0.79     | 9.78        | 0.82    | 1         |     |
| RP3 | 0.85 | 0.88    | 0.87     | 0.93 | 1   | RP3 | 0.79     | 0.77        | 0.74    | 0.86      | 1   |

: 211 : TABLE IX-14 (Continued)

|  | W     | OLF HE  | ERING    |      | SCADS |     |       |        |      |      |     |
|--|-------|---------|----------|------|-------|-----|-------|--------|------|------|-----|
|  | LP    | WP      | RP1      | RP2  | RP3   |     | LP    | WP     | RP1  | RP2  | RP3 |
| LP   | 1     |         |          |      |       | LP  | 1     |        |      |      |     |
| WP   | 0.94  | 1       |          |      |       | WP  | 0.96  | 1      |      |      |     |
| RP1  | 0.85  | 0.89    | 1        |      |       | RP1 | 0.83  | 0.84   | 1    |      |     |
| RP2  | 0.91  | 0.91    | 88.0     | 1    |       | RP2 | 0.79  | 0.80   | 0.83 | 1    |     |
| RP3  | 0.90  | 0.92    | 0.89     | 0.93 | 1     | RP3 | 0.79  | 0.80   | 0.81 | 0.95 | 1   |
|  | RIBBO | ON FISH | <u>1</u> |      |       |     | BARR  | ACUDAS |      |      |     |
|  |       |         |          |      |       |     |       |        |      |      |     |
|  | LP    | WP      | RP1      | RP2  | RP3   |     | LP    | WP     | RP1  | RP2  | RP3 |
| LP   | 1     |         |          |      |       | LP  | 1     |        |      |      |     |
| WP   | 0.85  | 1       |          |      |       | WP  | 0.96  | 1      |      |      |     |
| RP1  | 0.65  | 0.67    | 1        |      |       | RP1 | 0.87  | 0.92   | 1    |      |     |
| RP2  | 0.72  | 0.65    | 0.80     | 1    |       | RP2 | 0.91  | 0.89   | 0.86 | 1    |     |
| RP3  | 0.72  | 0.65    | 0.40     | 0.66 | 1     | RP3 | 0.89  | 0.90   | 0.87 | 0.94 | 1   |
| i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i  |       |         |          |      |       |     |       |        |      |      |     |
| Control contro | TUNA  |         |          |      |       |     | CAT F | ISH .  |      |      |     |
| and the state of the   | LP    | WP      | RP1      | RP2  | RP3   |     | LP    | WP     | RP1  | RP2  | RP3 |
| ₽ LP   | 1     |         |          |      |       | LP  | 1     |        |      |      |     |
| WP   | 0.92  | 1       |          |      |       | WP  | 0.89  | 1      |      |      |     |
| RP1  | 0.85  | 0.88    | 1        |      |       | RP1 | 0.86  | 0.84   | 1    |      |     |
| RP2  | 0.82  | 0.84    | 0.89     | 1    |       | RP2 | 0.89  | 0.78   | 0.89 | 1    |     |
| RP3  | 0.87  | 0.88    | 0.90     | 0.92 | 1     | RP3 | 0.84  | 0.73   | 0.83 | 0.92 | 1   |

: 212 :
TABLE IX-14 (Continued)

| :           |          | MACKE | REL_     |           |     |     |      | COAT          | FISH  |           |       |
|-------------|----------|-------|----------|-----------|-----|-----|------|---------------|-------|-----------|-------|
| i i         | LP       | WP    | RP1      | RP2       | RP3 |     | LP   | WP            | RP1   | RP2       | RP3   |
| LP          | 1        |       |          |           |     | LP  | 1    |               |       |           |       |
| ₩P          | 0.94     | 1     |          |           |     | WP  | 0.90 | 1             |       |           |       |
| RP1         | 0.82     | 0.81  | 1        |           |     | RP1 | 0.80 | 0.86          | 1     |           |       |
| RP2         | 0.62     | 0.60  | 0.76     | 1         |     | RP2 | 0.79 | 0.78          | 0.90  | 1         |       |
| RP3         | 0.79     | 0.78  | 0.93     | 0.77      | 1   | RP3 | 0.79 | 0.84          | 0.94  | 0.92      | 1     |
|             |          |       |          |           |     |     |      |               |       |           |       |
|             | <u>T</u> | HREAD | FIN BREA | <u>.M</u> |     |     |      | RAYS          |       |           |       |
| F<br>7<br>1 | ĹP       | WP    | RP1      | RP2       | RP3 |     | LP   | WP            | RP1   | RP2       | RP3   |
| LP          | 1        |       |          |           |     | LP  | 1    |               |       |           | IXI 3 |
| ₩P          | 0.94     | 1     |          |           |     | WP  | 0.83 |               |       |           |       |
| <b>R</b> P1 | 0.84     | 0.92  | 1        |           |     | RP1 | 0.53 | 0.58          | 1     |           |       |
| RP2         | 0.       | 0.96  | 0.92     | 1         |     | RP2 | 0.51 | 0.52          | 0.71  |           |       |
| RP3         | 0.       | 0.93  | 0.94     | 0.92      | 1   | RP3 | 0.56 | 0.55          | 0.64  | 0.84      | 1     |
|             |          |       |          |           |     |     |      |               |       |           |       |
|             | <u>L</u> | IZARD | FISH     |           |     |     |      | <u>INDIAN</u> | PELLO | <u>NA</u> |       |
|             | LP       | WP    | RP1      | RP2       | RP3 |     | LP   | WP            | RP1   | RP2       | RP3   |
| P           | 1        |       |          |           |     | LP  | 1    |               |       |           |       |
| <b>P</b>    | 0.64     | 1     |          |           |     | WP  |      | 1             |       |           |       |
| <b>P</b> 1  | 0.85     | 0.54  | 1        |           |     | RP1 |      | 0.75          | 1     |           |       |
| P2          | 0.86     | 0.61  | 0.90     | 1         |     |     | 0.65 | 0.74          | 0.79  | 1         |       |
| ₽3          | 0.82     | 0.59  | 0.86     | 0.91      | 1   |     | 0.73 | 0.72          | 0.72  | 0.76      | 1     |
| Ē/          |          |       |          |           |     |     |      | <del>-</del>  |       | · · ·     | •     |

: 213 :

TABLE IX-14 (Continued)

| #   | LP   | WP   | RP1  | RP2  | RP3 |     | LP   | WP   | RP1  | RP2  | RP3 |
|-----|------|------|------|------|-----|-----|------|------|------|------|-----|
|     | 1    |      |      |      |     | LP  | 1    |      |      |      |     |
| WP  | 0.91 | 1    |      |      |     | WP  | 0.94 |      |      |      |     |
| 訳P1 | 0.75 | 0.88 | 1    |      |     | RP1 | 0.82 | 0.88 | 1    |      |     |
| RP2 | 0.81 | 0.89 | 0.91 | 1    |     | RP2 | 0.85 | 0.89 | 0.94 | 1    |     |
| RP3 | 0.77 | 0.82 | 0.86 | 0.92 | 1   | RP3 | 0.88 | 0.90 | 0.88 | 0.90 | 1   |

|                   | POMFRETS |      |      |      |     |     |      | SILVER BELLIES |      |      |     |  |
|-------------------|----------|------|------|------|-----|-----|------|----------------|------|------|-----|--|
|                   | LP       | WP   | RP1  | RP2  | RP3 |     | LP   | WP             | RP1  | RP2  | RP3 |  |
| LPP<br>PP1<br>RP3 | 1        |      |      |      |     | LP  | 1    |                |      |      | _   |  |
| ΨP                | 0.64     | 1    |      |      |     | WP  | 0.90 | 1              |      |      |     |  |
| RP1               | 0.85     | 0.54 | 1    |      |     | RP1 | 0.63 | 0.75           | 1    |      |     |  |
| RP2               | 0.86     | 0.51 | 0.90 | 1    |     |     |      | 0.74           | 0.79 | 1    |     |  |
| RP3               | 0.82     | 0.59 | 0.86 | 0.91 | 1   | RP3 | 0.73 | 0.72           |      | 0.76 | 1   |  |

The correlation coefficients of prices of different varieties of fish between markets are all positive and significant (P 0.01). Hence the functional relationship between the landing price (LP) wholesale prices (WP) and retail prices (RP) have been estimated by linear regression analysis (Y = a + bX) taking landing centre price as dependent variables and given in Table IX-15.

: 214 :

# TABLE IX-15 RELATIONSHIP WITH LANDING PRICE

(Y=a+bx)

|     | SEE    | R FISH  |        | !      | POMFRETS |        |
|-----|--------|---------|--------|--------|----------|--------|
|     | а      | b       | r      | a      | b        | r      |
| ₩₽  | 2.7097 | 1.0316  | 0.9343 | 1.2901 | 1.0676   | 0.6625 |
| RP1 | 7.1477 | 1.8428  | 0.7322 | 6.8037 | 1.2009   | 0.8669 |
| RP2 | 6.9388 | 1.0740  | 0.7716 | 7.1270 | 1.0496   | 0.8757 |
| RP3 | 5.3630 | 1.2207  | 0.7731 | 7.8593 | 1.0136   | 0.8366 |
|     |        |         |        | DEFE   | COD      |        |
|     | RED    | SNAPPER |        | REEF   | COD      |        |
| WP  | 2.4363 | 1.0037  | 0.9779 | 2.1253 | 1.0278   | 0.9737 |
| RP1 | 6.8797 | 1.0437  | 0.8966 | 7.1476 | 0.9614   | 0.8958 |
| RP2 | 7.8115 | 1.1486  | 0.8721 | 6.6453 | 1.1262   | 0.8851 |
| RP3 | 7.5446 | 1.0496  | 0.8694 | 6.9844 | 1.3224   | 0.8709 |
|     |        |         |        |        |          |        |
|     | SHA    | RKS     |        |        | WOLF HE  | ERRING |
| WP  | 1.8862 | 0.9906  | 0.9686 | 1.5653 | 1.0984   | 0.9598 |
| RP1 | 8.3216 | 0.8812  | 0.7819 | 1.8522 | 1.4924   | 0.8695 |
| RP2 | 4.0142 | 0.0135  | 0.8128 | 1.3045 | 1.3167   | 0.9272 |
| RP3 | 4.6149 | 0.9310  | 0.8082 | 1.3978 | 1.4109   | 0.9111 |
| •   |        |         |        |        |          |        |
|     | \$C/   | ADS     |        |        | RIBBON   | FISH   |
| WP  | 1.8184 | 1.0595  | 0.9797 | 1.8435 | 1.0213   | 0.8653 |
| RP1 | 5.5424 | 1.0060  | 0.8538 | 1.8361 | 1.7843   | 0.6717 |
| RP2 | 3.6124 | 1.2074  | 0.8064 | 2.0435 | 1.4213   | 0.7294 |
| RP3 | 3.4194 | 1.2075  | 0.8086 | 4.5695 | 1.2510   | 0.7347 |

: 215 :

TABLE IX-15 (Continued)

|       | F       | RAYS      |         | INDI    | AN PELLON | ۸      |
|-------|---------|-----------|---------|---------|-----------|--------|
|       | а       | b         | r       | а       | b         | r      |
| WP    | 1.9181  | 0.9809    | 0.8505  | 1.4770  | 1.0806    | 0.9248 |
| RP1   | 3.2882  | 1.6333    | 0.5512  | 3.3281  | 1.1773    | 0.6294 |
| RP2   | 4.3458  | 0.9288    | 0.5342  | 1.8433  | 1.3121    | 0.7673 |
| RP3   | 4.6554  | 1.1066    | 0.5761  | 4.2054  | 1.1355    | 0.7876 |
|       |         |           |         |         |           |        |
|       |         |           |         |         |           |        |
|       | V       | WHITE BAI | TS      | RAINE   | BOW RUNNE | R      |
| WP    | 1.1917  | 1.1690    | 0.9285  | 4.5957  | 0.9405    | 0.9477 |
| RP1   | 2.5760  | 1.5608    | 0.7680  | 10.3064 | 1.1103    | 0.8118 |
| RP2   | 1.6650  | 1.3701    | 0.8307  | 8.2878  | 0.9925    | 0.8315 |
| RP3   | 2.2036  | 1.4295    | 0.7631  | 11.0733 | 0.9237    | 0.7989 |
|       |         | •         |         |         |           |        |
|       | PIG FAC | E BREAMS  | 5       | BARR    | ACUDAS    |        |
| WP    | 2.5023  | 1.0432    | 0.9760  | 3.9224  | 0.8675    | 0.9787 |
| RP1   | 9.8898  | 1.1413    | 0.8041  | 10.7979 | 0.9056    | 0.8929 |
| RP2   | 7.0972  | 1.0529    | 0.7802  | 7.6823  | 0.9401    | 0.9280 |
| RP3   | 9.3976  | 1.0200    | 0.8804  | 8.9672  | 0.9189    | 0.9099 |
|       |         |           |         |         |           |        |
|       | T       | UNA       |         | CAT     | FISH      |        |
| WP    | 3.3624  | 0.8902    | 00.9404 | 2.9932  | 1.0070    | 0.9118 |
| RP1   | 7.5865  | 0.9844    | 0.8689  | 8.5530  | 0.9822    | 0.8768 |
| RP2   | 7.0567  | 1.0118    | 0.8269  | 7.8097  | 0.8741    | 0.9087 |
| RP3   | 6.2171  | 1.1811    | 0.8883  | 7.2060  | 0.8406    | 0.8623 |
|       |         |           |         |         |           |        |
|       | MA      | CKEREL    |         | GOAT    | FISH      |        |
| 11/25 | 1 5000  | 0 000*    | 0.000   | 1 5000  | 1 2000    | 0.0150 |
| WP    | 1.5903  | 0.9821    | 0.9589  | 1.5823  | 1.2032    | 0.9153 |
| RP1   | 4.1496  | 1.1462    | 0.8389  | 2.6720  | 1.8029    | 0.8232 |
| RP2   | 3.8669  | 0.9146    | 0.6356  | 1.8452  | 1.9617    | 0.8123 |
| RP3   | 2.7065  | 1.1572    | 0.8099  | 3.0732  | 1.8689    | 0.8106 |

: 216 :
TABLE IX-15 (Continued)

|     | THREA    | ADFIN BRE | AMS    | LIZ    | ARD FISH |        |
|-----|----------|-----------|--------|--------|----------|--------|
|     | a        | b         | r      | а      | b        | r      |
| WP  | 0.7426   | 1.2373    | 0.9566 | 0.7092 | 1.3316   | 0.9711 |
| RP1 | 1.6410   | 1.7593    | 0.8557 | 1.6756 | 1.1565   | 0.9400 |
| RP2 | 0.3201   | 1.8792    | 0.7379 | 0.8255 | 1.8689   | 0.8919 |
| RP3 | 1.6781   | 1.7857    | 0.8679 | 1.7309 | 1.3979   | 0.8239 |
|     |          |           |        |        |          |        |
|     | GOLD STR | IPPED SAI | RDINE  | SILVER | BELLIES  |        |
| WP  | 1.5518   | 1.1100    | 0.9582 | 0.7155 | 1.2527   | 0.9186 |
| RP1 | 3.6957   | 1,3274    | 0.8439 | 2.2807 | 1.2664   | 0.6523 |
| RP2 | 2.3011   | 1.2492    | 0.8691 | 2.5436 | 0.8005   | 0.6844 |
| RP3 | 2.4311   | 1.2514    | 0.9019 | 2.5271 | 0.9674   | 0.7482 |

In most of the varieties the rate of change in wholesale and retail prices are more than one percent. The rate of change in wholesale price of barracudas, tuna, sharks, rays and mackerel, are found to be less than 1 percent.

Similarly the rate of change in retail prices are also less than one percent for these varieties in respect of some markets due to their seasonal abundance and excessive supply to these marketing centres during the season.

The relationship of whole sale price with retail price is estimated only for RP1 as the wholesale and retail transactions are carried out in the same market (Table IX-16).

TABLE IX-16

RELATIONSHIP OF WHOLESALE PRICE WITH RETAIL PRICE

| Seer fish             | 13.8924 | 1.7593 | 0.7867 |
|-----------------------|---------|--------|--------|
| Rainbow Runner        | 3.5581  | 1.1852 | 0.8600 |
| Pomfrets              | 19.1948 | 0.4771 | 0.5550 |
| Pig-Face Breams       | 5.4694  | 1.1278 | 0.8493 |
| Red Snapper           | 3.1602  | 1.0497 | 0.9256 |
| Barracudas            | 5.4044  | 1.0597 | 0.9261 |
| Reef Cod              | 4.009   | 0.9513 | 0.9356 |
| Tuna                  | 3.1558  | 1.0756 | 0.8987 |
| Sharks                | 6.5002  | 0.8348 | 0.7576 |
| Cat fish              | 5.9762  | 0.8731 | 0.8607 |
| Wolf Herring          | 0.6729  | 1.3632 | 0.9088 |
| Mackerel              | 2.7971  | 1.1092 | 0.8316 |
| Scads                 | 3.8644  | 0.9416 | 0.8642 |
| Goat fish             | 1.5228  | 1.4632 | 0.8782 |
| Ribbon Fish           | 0.7331  | 1.5629 | 0.6044 |
| Threadfin Breams      | 0.8396  | 1.4975 | 0.9420 |
| Rays                  | 1.945   | 1.5305 | 0.5958 |
| Lizard fish           | 1.1486  | 0.8429 | 0.9395 |
| Indian Pellona        | 1.2308  | 1.3454 | 0.8406 |
| Gold Stripped Sardine | 1.633   | 1.2246 | 0.9019 |
| White Baits           | 1.2886  | 1.4226 | 0.8999 |
| Silver Bellies        | 1.2158  | 1.091  | 0.7663 |
|                       |         |        |        |

Here also the rate of change in retail prices are more than one for most of the varieties except pomfrets, reef cod, sharks cat fish and lizard fish. The arrival of substantial quantity of the above varieties directly from the landing centre for retail sales during the season is mainly, responsible for this.

#### POLICIES FOR FISH MARKETINGS : NEED FOR CHANGE

Several lacunae exist in the present fish marketing system. There are many hazards in handling fish as it is a highly perishable commodity. Preserving fish from its perishability until it reaches the consumer is one of the essential requisites for increasing its marketability. Modern fish marketing policy should envisage not only meeting the existing demand for fish, but, also tapping the potential demand in the important markets. Changing the fish form (value added product) according to the tastes and needs of the consumers would result in more sales fetching higher price. For the new fish products constant advertising has to be done so that the public are aware of these new products.

In China, government has a policy that all fish should be degutted before selling. This should be done in our country also. This is a hygenic measure which will ensure that people who eat fish are not affected by any stomach diseases. Spoiled fish is dangerous to people's health. Ungutted fish without proper icing will make the fish to putrify very soon. Hence the need fo degutting. In most of the fish markets minimum facilities are not there to boost up the marketing methods.

Proper grading or weighing is not done for fresh fish, though in some centres dry fish is properly weighed and sold. Adequate sheds for auctioning or facilities for preservation are not existing in many marketing centres of marine fish. Several malpractices are also followed by the fish traders and sometimes even the spoiled fish is thrust on the consumers. Hence quality control in fish marketing is very essential.

Due to great uncertainities in fish production, the high perishability of fish, collection of fish from too many scattered coastal landing places, with many species and many demand patterns with wide fluctuations in prices, and lack of suitable vehicles, the arrangement for supplying quality fish continuously in the market without delay becomes relatively more difficult (Rao, 1983). Although middlemen are necessary, a long chain of them in fish trading tend to inflate marketing costs.

#### **COVERNMENT POLICIES - AN EVALUATION**

To develop the fishery industry and solve its marketing problems the Government has implemented a number of policies and programmes. The fish marketing through fishermen co-operatives has been encouraged. The state owned Kerala Fisheries Development corporation (KFDC) also has undertaken some selective buying and selling. Integrated fisheries Project, buy the fresh fish process and market them as canned fish which can be preserved for longtime. This value added product fetches higher price in the market. However, these efforts could not produce the desired results. The present marketing policies and price structure do

not provide any motivation to the fishermen to increase the fish production. Even the occasional bumper catch does not help the fishermen to increase his income from fishing. This can be improved only through Government action in announcing a support price for those varieties which are caught in large quantity now and then (Panikkar and Sathiadhas, 1989). The support price can be effectively implemented through a public agency having sufficient storage, processing and distribution facilities.

#### CHAPTER X

#### SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

The importance of fishery economy and most of its potentialities for the overall development of the Kerala state have been revealed from the present study on the production and Marketing Management of Marine Fisheries, carried out along Kerala Coast. Fishermen have various technological options with varying investment range. The production trend of marine fisheries for the last 42 years (1950-1992) indicates an upward trend. The increase is attributed mainly to mechanised sector. In terms of abundant fish catch, the dominant groups among the pelagic groups are the oil sardine, mackerel, whitebalts, seer fish, tunnies, carangids and ribbon fishes, whereas, prawns and cephalopods among the demersal groups of fishes contributed higher production in Kerala.

The operation of catamarans with single type of gear throughout the year in the artisanal sector is found to be uneconomical. combination of atleast 3 types of gill nets operated by catamarans are found to be efficient and economicals. Further, under this category, catamarans operating Karavala, Thanguvala and Vattavala in high investment group and Koruvala, manduvala and choodavala in low investment group are found to be comparatively more efficient than the other units. The earnings of the catamaran units with 3 types of above nets can further be increased, if the fishermen supplement hook and line also along with other nets.

The plank-built boats with shoreseine operations along Kerala coast slowly disappearing due to uneconomical returns to fishermen. Further the economic efficiency measures indicate that the plank built boats operating sardine gill net and choodavala is hardly sustainable and to realise optimum returns, motorisation of these units and diversified fishing are essential.

The study indicates that the motorised Catamarans should concentrate more on gill net and vattavala. The operation of hook and line is more profitable among the various gear combinations by motorised plank-built boats. These units could venture in to deeper waters to get higher returns.

All types of trawlers and gillnetters in the mechanised sector along Kerala coast are found to be economically viable and profitable. The study further indicates that though the catch rates declined and cost of operation of the mechanised boats increased, better prices for the bye catches (miscellaneous) led to the success of these units. The present analysis also indicates that a trawler can survive even without catching prawn as the catches seasonal during few months of the year only. By increasing the number of gillnetters along the Kerala coast will enhance the harvest of pelagic fishes which are having bigger demand in the domestic market.

The price of the marine fish and its products have been considerably increased over the years than all other food commodities. The average prices of different varieties of fish fluctuate widely at different seasons. The study indicates that the marketting margins

received by the middlemen for most of the varieties are high. The quality fish such as seer fish, and pomfrets fetched comparitively higher share in the consumer's rupee for the fishermen. Fishermen's share in the consumer's rupee ranges from 36% to 68% for different varieties. The whole saler's share ranges from 5% to 17% and retailer's share from 24% to 59% of the consumer's price. Further, the prices at landing centres wholesale and retail markets were found to be highly correlated for most of the fishes.

#### TEST ON HYPOTHESIS

"Indigenous low cost fishing units cannot survive in the long run and all out mechanisation is the only remedy for optimising the marine fish production" is the first hypothesis and it is not found to be correct. The study indicates that several types of fishing units with different investment range are available to fishermen. Each type of craft gear combination has its own merits and demerits. The co-existence of most of these innumerable techniques and technology are an imperative due to the seasonal nature of marine fisheries and other environmental factors. Mechanisation involves additional capital investment and high aperating cost. This becomes uneconomical to venture into the sea in the off season. On the other hand mechanisation leads to over-fishing and destruction of juvenile and depletion of certain species.

The second hypothesis that "Motorisation of the country craft helped the fishermen to improve their living conditions" is found to be correct. The motor replaces human labour power for propelsion of the craft. This reduces the time taken to reach the fishing ground.

Due to the saving of time it may be possible to tap additional resources. Also, fish can be brought to the shore in shorter time maintaining the freshness which fetch better prices. Above all the physical strain of fishermen in rowing is almost eliminated and this helps in keeping better health and more leisure time for social engagements. Thus the socioeconomic conditions of the fishermen's family could be improved.

The third hypothesis that "The shrimp catch per units effort of trawlers is continuously declining due to over fishing, consequently, its sustenance is being threatened", is partly correct. As stated, the CPUE for trawlers is declining in Kerala. However, the trawlers are garning sustained revenue due to the recent price escallation of all varieties of fish including trash fish and the sustenance is not dependent entirely on shrimp catches.

The production function analysis reveal that the fourth hypothesis, "In marine fishery, fishermen use factors of production in a rational way" is proved correct to a certain extent. The cost of production of fish such as fuel cost, repair and maintenance cost, other operating cost etc., labour productivity and other key economic indicators of different craft gear combinations show that fishermen are cost-conscious. But they are unable to select the most appropriate technology mainly due to financial constraints.

The fifth hypothesis that "Lesser the number of intermediaries in the fish marketing chain higher is the share to fishermen in the consumer's rupee", is proved to be correct. It is evident that in almost all varieties, fishermen received higher share (36% to 68%) in the consumer's rupee in channel II where there is no wholesalers in between

the producers and consumers.

The last hypothesis that "Acoustic Survey is the best method for the fish resources estimation which provides informations useful for fishery management information" is found to be partially correct. The Acoustic survey could be completed along Kerala Coast covering the area of EEZ within 10 days and the fish biomass could be estimated. This enables have the fishery management information resources, migratory pattern, spacial distribution within short time at less cost which is not practicable by any means other than Acoustic Survey. However, the limitation of Acoustic Survey is that the estimate is always higher because it accounts anything and everything submerged in the water and the fish biomass need be separated tactfully as it is subjected to human error. Also some demersal resources such as prawn which is burried at the bottom may not be covered by the integrator system of Acoustic Survey resulting under estimation of the fish boimass.

#### AREAS FOR FURTHER RESEARCH

The mini trawlnet operation by the non-motorised plank built boats in the near shore area along the Kerala coast is in an increasing trend and is economically viable and provide considerable employment. But the catch composition of these units are mostly comprised of juvenile prawns. If the indiscriminate operation of these units are allowed to

continue they will deplete certain species. Further, investigations are required to ascertain the advisability of operating these units along Kerala coast.

So also some of the richest fishing and breeding grounds of prawns lying between the main land and chain of islands along the Kerala coast has been almost destroyed by various means. The preservation of the eco-system gains so much of importance when considering the present and future fishing industry. Further, in depth studies should be conducted to formulate regulatory measures.

Trawl fishing has been banned in Kerala for 30 to 40 days every year during monsoon period (June to August) which is considered as spawning period for prawns. The impact of ban on marine fishery resources and consequently its socio-economic implications have to be further probed by in depth bio-economic studies.

The echo magnifier system, the latest invention in the Acoustic Instrumentation may be introduced in the Acoustic Survey system so that the demersal fishery resources are effectively surveyed by the Acoustic Survey. And also Hydro Acoustic Data Acquisition System (HADAS), a software may be developed and the Acoustic Survey Data be processed through electronic data processing system (EDP) for better accuracy and speed.

# POLICY IMPLICATIONS

The study reveals that the gillnetters yield higher profitability. number of gillnetters used in Kerala Coast comparatively less. It is mostly sattributed to the comparatively higher level of investment on gillnets, above 1.5 lakhs and the risk involved in the operation of this net which faces the threat of being damaged by the trawlers. Due to this risk, even the motorised plank-built boats are reluctant to operate gillnets. As per the marine fisheries regulations act of 1985, the traw! fishing is allowed only beyond 5 km from the If it is strictly implemented it will overcome many problems. Other two options open to the Government for increasing the number of are, the introduction of an insurance policy for the gillnet units gillnetters and encouraging the operation of mechanised gillnetters in deeper waters.

In the recent years, the catch rate of trawlers has declined considerably. However, the increase in price of fish both in internal and external markets led its survival. Further additions in the present fleet of about 5000 mechanished crafts is not necessary along Kerala Coast. Diversification of trawlers into pair trawling and fish trawl operations should be encouraged to increase the profitability of these units and also to reduce the high degree of dependence on shrimp catches.

There is enormous scope for increasing the marine fish production of Kerala. The resources available in the wadge Bank region are the

quality fishes such as tuna, cuttle fish etc. and offer Kerala a challenging task to increase the fishing effort. This region can be further exploited by rgular mechanised gillnet and fish trawl operations.

The vast pottentialities of deep sea resources are yet to be exploited. The poaching by foreign vessels in the Exclusive Economic Zone (EEZ) of Kerala is an eye opener for encouraging the indigenous deep sea fishing.

Regarding the formulation of new marine fisheries policies, the non-motorised units should be provided an exclusive fishings-zone for fishing so that the motorised unit will extend their fishing operation to the wider areas. The utilisation of sails by the motorised units has to be encouraged as a fuel saving measure.

The maximum labour force is employed in the traditional sector of the marine fisheries. Most of the fishermen in Kerala are only wage earners without having any fishing equipments. The pressing problem for them is the lack of finance to acquire proper fishing implements. Hence the Government financial institutions and commercial banks formulate some schemes to provide credit facilities to these category of fishermen on easy terms and conditions for acquiring fishing implements.

Over the recent years fish marketing in Kerala has been transforming to a modern stage despite the infrastructure constaints and

inherent complications in the marketing system. The role of the middlemen in the fish marketing system is continuing unabated due to This adversely affects the the absence of institutional involvement. interests of both fishermen and the consumers. Proper grading or weighing is not done for fresh fish and there is no proper sheds for auctioning of facilities for preservation at most of the centres. Inefficient transportation system affects the proper distribution of fish uniformly resulting the existence of area of fish surpluses and deficits side by side in the internal marketing system. Lack of marketing infrastructure is another factor responsible for lesser returns to fishermen. It may not be possible to start ice plants, freezing plants and other storage facilities in each fish-landing centre. However, the Government can provide these facilities at least for a cluster of villages co-operative societies. After through the fishermen successsful units can be handed over to local demonstration, these fishermen societies on equity participation basis.

Fish marketing societies with the full involvement of local fishermen may arrange to supply fishing inputs and marketing of fish. The present marketing system and price structure do not provide any motivation to the fishermen to increase the fish production. Even the occasional bumper catch do not help the producer to increase his fishing income. This situation can be improved only through Government policy by accouncing a support price for those varieties which are caught in large quantities now and then. The support price can be efficiently

implemented, only when there is a public agency to purchase fish. Such an agency should be provided with processing, storage and distribution facilities.

Vast stretches of coastal land and brackish water along Kerala coast can be utilised for aquaculture and mixed planting of casuarina, cashew and coconut so that the marine fishermen can be provided with alternate employment opportunities especially during lean season. In this connection it is advisable to form a coastal zone Development Authority (CZDA) exclusively for the development of the entire marine fishing sector.

In the mechanised sectors, the boat owners must be educated about the advantages of the electronic gadgets like sonar for searching the fish shoal, Echo-sounder for detecting fish and depth and trawl sonde for catching maximum fish (aimed trawling) and provide these instruments on subsidised rates by the Government. So that the fishermen can avail the advantages of the modern development in fishery electronics resulting the enhanced fish production. In due course a legislation may be passed to have the navigation equipment and fish finding equipments installed on board the fishing vessel compulsorily in future.

An arrangement need be made by the Government to pass on the Research and Development (R & D) findings on craft gear and fishing

technology by the Government research organisation such as Central Marine Fisheries Research Institute (CMFRI), Central Institute of Fisheries Technology (CIFT) be transferred to fishing industry.

A new organisation named fishery corporation of India, similar to shipping corporation of India may be organised to look after the management of man power development in the fishery sector and to facilitate deepsea fishing activities in the international standard to exploit deep sea resources at all India level.

## REFERENCES

- Abdul Hakim, V.M. 1979. Exportoriented growth of fisheries An appraisal. Sea Food Export Journal, 21 (3): 23 27.
- Alagaraja, K., Scariah, K.S., Joseph Andrews., Vijayalakshmi, K and M.R. Beena, 1994. Recent Trends in Marine Fish Production in Kerala with special reference to conservation and management of resources. Paper presented in the state level seminar organised by Kerala Fisheries society on 18th March 1994. KFS, P.C.O., Centre (1-43).
- Anderson Lee, G. 1977. Economic impacts of Extended Fisheries Jurisdiction. Ann Arbor science publishers Inc. Michigan 48106, 1-428 pp.
- Andrew, D. Kennedy 1990. Marine reserve management in developing nations: Mida creek A case study from East Africa. Ocean and shore line management, 14:105-132.
- Anon., 1973. Answers to questionnaires, Financing agriculture, Vol.V. No. 2-3, July-October 1973.
- Anon., 1975. Indian Ocean Fishery and Development Programme. Pelagic fish assessement survey north Arabian sea. Report on cruise No.1 and 2 of R.V. Dr.FRIDTJOF NANSEN, pp 15.
- Anon., 1975. Statistics of Marine PRoducts Exports 1975. MPDEA, Cochin (1-250)
- Anon., 1976. Pelagic fishery investigation on the south-west coast Indian Final Report. pp.55.
- Anon., 1978. Economics of the Indigenous Fishing units at Cochin. A case study, CMFRI. Special publication, No.4.PP 1-24.
- Anon., 1981. All India census of marine fishermen, craft and gear 1980. Mar. Fish. Infor. Ser. T & E. Ser, 30: 2-32
- Anon., 1983. Marine Fisheries Statistics in India-present Status. Mar. Fish. Infor. Serv. T & E. Ser., 46: 6-11.
- Anon., 1984. Marine fish marketing in India, Centre for Management in Agriculture. IIM, Ahmedabad, Vol. 1 to 6.

- Anon, 1991. A Census of the Artisanal Marine Fishing Fleet of Kerala, South Indian Federation of Fishermen Societies 122.
- Anon, 1993. Marine Product Export Review 1992 ~ 93 MPDEA, 1-48
- Balan, K., K.K.P. Panickar, T.Jacob, Joseph Andrews and V.Rajendran 1989. Motorisation of country craft in Kerala – an impact study. CMFRI Special publication, 45: 1-74.
- Bapat, S.V. and Alexandar Kurian 1981. Present status and role of small-scale fisheries of India. Proceedings of the seminar on the role of small scale fisheries and coastal aquaculture in Integrated Rural Development, CMFRI Bulletin, 30-A: 13-21.
- Barber, W.E and J.N. Taylor 1990. The importance of Goals, Objectives, Management Process and Organization A Review. North American Journal of Fisheries Management, 10 (4): 365-373.
- Bell, F. 1972. Technological Externalities and common property resources: An emprical study of the U.S. Northern lobster fishery. J.Polit. Econ., 80: 148-158.
- Blyn George 1973. Price series correlations as a measure of market integration. Indian Journal of Agriculture Economics, 28(2): 56-59.
- Brain, J.Rothfchild 1983. Global fisheries perspectives for 1980s. Springer Series on Environmental Management, New York - 10010: 1-170.
- Bromlet, D.W. and R.C. Bishop 1977. From Economic Theory to fisheries policy: conceptual problem and management prescription. In: L.G. Anderson (Ed.) Economic impacts of Extended Jurisdiction. Ann Arbor, Science Publishers, inc.
- Campleman, G. 1976. Manual on the identification and preparation of fishery investment projects. FAO Fish, Tech.Paper 149.
- Carlander, K.D. 1969. An operational functional classification of fishery management techniques. International vereinigung fur theoretische and angewandte Limnologie, Verhandlungen, 17: 636 640.
- Chhotan Singh and A.K. Vasisht 1985. A study of changes in producer's share in the consumer's rupee of agricultural commodities in India. Indian Journal of Agricultural Economics, 40 (3): 390 397.

- Chidambaram, K. 1983. Strategies for the exploitations of Deep sea resources in the Indian EEZ A long term perspective. Fisheries Development in India some aspects of policy Management. Arbour science publishers inc., pp. 241-286.
- Chidambaram, K. 1985. Man power planning: An assessment for the next decade. A system frame work of the marine foods Industry in India. Concept publishing company, New Delhi, pp. 333-374.
- Choudhurry, R.C. 1986. Management of potential fisheries resources.

  Section 4: Seminar on potential marine fishery resources, Cochin,
  April 1986, pp. 1-15.
- Chua Thia Eng 1986. An overview of the fisheries and aquaculture Industries in Asia. Proceedings of the first Asian Fisheries Forum. The Asian Fisheries Society, Manila, Philippines, pp. 1-7.
- Courtland L. Smith 1990. Resource scarcity and inequality in the distribution of catch. North American Journal of Fisheries Management, 10 (3): 269-278.
- Crutchfield, J.A. and A.Zeliner 1962. Economic aspects of the Pacific Halibut fishery. Fishery Ind. Res., 1(1): 1-173.
- Datta, K.K. and S.S. Dan, 1989. Input-ouput relationship in capture fishery: A case study in Orissa coast. J. mar. biol. Ass. India, 31 (1 & 2): 228 233.
- Devaraj, M. and P.Smita 1988. Economic performance of mechanised trawlers in the State of Kerala, India. Fisheries Research, 6 (1988) : 271 286.
- David Cushing 1975. Fisheries resources of the sea and their management. Oxford University Press 1975; pp 1-75.
- Dharmaraja, S.K., K.Vijayatakshmi, S.Haja Najeemudeen, C.J. Prasad, M.B.Seynudeen, K.Anandan, M.Karthikeyan and G.Balakrishnan 1987. An appraisal of the Marine Fisheries of Tamilnadu and Pondicherry. CMFR1 Special Publication, 34: 1-63.
- FAO 1980. Report of the ACMRR working party on the scientific basis of determining management measures. Hong Kong, 10-15 December 1979, FAO Fish. Rep., 236 : 149.

- FAO 1981. Report of an expert consultation on monitering control and surveillance systems for fishery management, (Mimeo) pp. 1-20.
- Forbes., S.T. and C.Nakken 1972. Manual of methods for fisheries research survey and appraisal. Part II. The use of acoustic instruments for fish detection and abundance estimation. <u>FAO. Man. Fish. Sci. No. FIRM/MS: 139 pp.</u>
- Fote, K.G. Knudsen and G.Vestnes, 1983. Standard calibration of echosounders and integrators with optimal copper spheres. Fisk Dir. Skr.Ser.Hav unders, 17.335-346.
- Fredericks, L.J. and Sulochana Nair 1985. Production technology of smallscale fisheries in Peninsular Malaysia. Small-scale fisheries in Asia: Socio-economic analysis and policy, IDRCP - 229 e 121-128.
- Ganapathy, R. 1978. Scope for diversification of marine products for export. Seafood Export Journal, 10 (7): 11-22.
- Gates, J.M. and V.Norton 1974. The benefits of fishery regulation: A case study of the New England Yellowtail Flounder fishery. University of Rhode Island Marine Technical Report, 21.
- George A.I. 1969. Development of fisheries Economic aspects. Importance of the fisheries sector in the National economy. Seafood Export Journal, 1 (5): 11-17.
- George M.J., C.Suseelan and K.Balan 1981. Byecatch of the shrimp fishery in Idnia Mar. Fish. Infor. Serv. T&E. Ser., 28: 1-12.
- George, P.C., B.T.Antonyraja and K.C.George 1977. Fishery resources of the Indian Economic zone Souvenir, Silver Jubilee IFP, Cochin, India, pp. 79-116.
- Gillet, F.P. 1981. Small scale fisheries development projects at Muttom, Kanyakumari District - a case study. CMFRI Bulletin 30 - A, 97-101.
- Gokhale, S.V. 1971. The Indian fishing industry facts and fiction. Seafood Export Journal, 3 (8): 9-15.
- Gordon, H.S. 1954. Economic theory of a common property Resource: The Fishery. J.Polit. Econ., 62: 124 142.
- Govindan, T.K. 1983. Indian Fisheries A retrospect. Part II. Developmental efforts. Seafood Export Journal, 15 (11): 21-25.

- Govindan T.K., 1983 Indian Fisheries A retrospect Part III. Craft and Tackle. Seafood Export Journal, 15 (12): 13-17.
- Harris, B. 1979. There is method in my madness or is it vice versa? Measuring agricultural market performance. Food Research Institute Studies, 27 (2): 197 218.
- Holt, S.J. and L.M. Tabbot 1978. New principles for the conservation of wild living resources. Wild life monogr., 59: 1-33.
- Huger, L.B and K.C. Hirenath 1984. Efficiency of alternative channels in marketing of vegetables in Belgaum city A comparison. Indian Journal of Agricultural Economics, 34 (3):
- Jacob, T., G. Venkataraman, K. Alagaraja and S.K. Dharmaraja 1985.

  Man power and fishing equipment available and the exploited fishery resources in the coastal waters of India. Proceedings of harvest and Post-harvest technology of fish. Society of Fisheries Technologists, p. 31-36.
- James, P.S.B.R. 1981. Exploited and potential capture fishery resources in the inshore waters of India. Proceedings of the seminar on the role of small-scale fisheries and coastal aquaculture in integrated rural development. C.M.F.R.I., Cochin, March 1981, pp. 72-80.
- James, P.S.B.R. 1988. Management of marine fisheries of India. In: M.Mohan Joseph (Ed.) Proceedings of the first Indian Fisheries Forum, Asian Fisheries Society, Indian Branch. pp. 151-156.
- James P.S.B.R. K.N. Kurup and N.G.K.Pillai, 1991. A review of present status of Marine Fisheries of Keraia. Mar. Fish infor. serv., T&E ser., No.114: 1-8.
  - Johannesson, K.A. and G.P. Losse 1977. Methodology of acoustic estimation of fish abundance in some UNDP/FAO resources survey project. Rap.P.V. Reun.SIEM. 190, 296-318.
- Jose Murickan 1983. Interlinkages of credit, labour and marketing relations in traditional fishing: the case of Purakkad. Fisheries Development in India some aspects of policy management. Concept publishing company, New Delhi 1983. pp. 175 202.

- Joseph K.M. and K.Radhamma, 1970. A study of the deep sea prawn resource of the south west coast of India. Seafood Export Journal, 2(8): 17-32.
- Kapoor, R.P. 1987. Agricultural Research System and management in the 21st Century. Proceedings of the International Seminar. 8-10 December 1987, NAAM, Hyderabad.
- Kalawar, A.C. 1985. Role of GOvernment policy in Indian marine fisheries sector. A systems frame work of the marine foods industry in India. Concept publishing company, New Delhi. 1985. pp. 45-84.
- Khanna, S.S. and M.V. Pavate, 1987. Perspective in Agricultural development in the 21st century. Proceedings of the International Seminar, 8-10 December 1987, NAAM, Hyderabad.
- Kesteven, G.L., 1981. Scientific research for the fisheries of today and tomorrow. Fish. Res., 1 (1981/82) : 1-2.
- Khorshid, M. and G.R. Morgan 1990. A modelling framework for fisheries developmeent planning. Ocean and shoreline Management, 14 (1990): 11-33.
- Kohli, S.N. 1978. Sea power and the Indian Ocean with special resference to India. Tata Mcgraw Hill publishing company limited, New Delhi. pp. 61-65.
- Krishna lyer, H., G.R. Unnithan, P.S. Rao, C.C. Panduranga Rao, and R.G. Nairr 1983. The effect of increase in the number of fishing trips on the economic efficiency of 9.82 m and 11 m fishing trawlers along Kerala coast. Fishery Technology, 20 : 9-12.
- Krishna Rao, K., S. Natarajan and G.P. Edwin Daniel. 1980. Estimation of fishery resources suing sonar. Fish. Technol. Vol. 17: 2-13.
- Kurien, John and Rolf Willmann 1982. Economics of artisanal and mechanised fisheries in Kerala - A study on costs and earnings of fishing units. Small-scale fisheries promotion in South Asia, FAO/ UNDP paper No. 34, publication of Bay of Bengal programme. pp. 1 - 112.

- Kuthalingam, M.D.K., P.Livingston and P.S.S. Sarma 1978. Observations on the catches of the mechanised boats at Needakara. Indian. J. Fish., 25 (1&2): 98 108.
- Lackey, R.T. 1978. Fisheries management theory, American fisheries society. Special publication, 11: 417 423
- Leela Nayar, K.P. 1973. Marine food industry in Kanyakumari, Tirunelveli Districts of Tamilnadu. Seafood Export Journal, 5 (1): 103 - 106.
- Lundal, M. and Erling Peterson 1983. Price series correlation and market integration. Some further evidence. Indian Journal of Agricultural Economics, 37 (2): 184 190.
- Mac Lennan, D.N. 1981. The drag of four-panel demersal trawls. Fish. Res., I (1981/82) : 23 33
- Mammen T.A. 1983. Joint ventures in fisheries. The Indian Experience. Fisheries Development in India some aspects of policy management. Arbbor science publishers Inc., Michigan 48106; pp. 293 312.
- Mathai Ravi, J. 1983. An integrated approach for the development of Indian fisheries. Fisheries development in India-some aspects of policy management. Concept publishing company, New Delhi; 1983: 29 36.
- Mathes, K.J. and S. Natarajan, 1990. Investigation on the DSL in Indian EEZ with special refrence to Euphasiids as a component. Proc. First Scient. Resul-FORV Sagar Sampada 5.7 June 1989 375-383.
- Menon, K.K.P. 1970 Protein from the sea. Seafood Export Journal 2 (7): 31 34
- Menon, T.R. 1985. Traditional cafts and gears. A systems frame work of the marine foods industrry in India. COncept publishing company. New Delhi. 1985. p. 208 235.
- Miller, Robert, J. 1990. Effectiveness of crab and Lobster traps. Can. J. Fish. Aquat. Su., 47.
- Mohan Rajan, K.V., B.Meenakumari, M.K.Kandoran and R.Balasubramanyan 1985. Lobster fishing with modern tracks a viability report. Sea Food Export Journal, 17 (10): 16 - 19.

- Muthu, M.S. 1988. Some thoughts on conservation of marine prawn resources n India. Symposium on Tropical marine living resources.
  Abstracts, 198.
- Naik, G and V.P.S. Arora 1986. Marketing pattern and pricing efficiency of Indian Aracanut marketing. Indian Journal of Agricultural Economics, 41 (2): 171 182.
- Nair, P.V.R. and V.K. Pillai 1983. Productivity of the Indian seas. J.mar.biol. Ass. India, 25 (1&2): 41 50.
- Natarajan, S., K.C. George and V.N. Bande, 1980. Echo location of fish.

  Mar. Fish. Infor. Serv. T & E Ser., 17: 1-10.
- Natarajan, S., 1990. Acoustic equipments for fish estimation and their calibration. International Congress on Ultra-sonic held at National Physical Laboratory, New Delhi, 12-16 December 1990. Abstract P-9-10.
- Natarajan, S., Girijavallabhan, K.G., A. Nandakumar annd R.E. Benjamin, 1994A. Fish biomass estimation by calibrating the echointegrator deflection against the catch data. Second Workshop on Scientific Result of FORV Sagar Sampada 15-17 February 1994. Abstract # 62-63.
- Noble, A and V.A. Narayanan Kutty 1978. Economics of the indigenous fishing units at Cochin a case study. CMFRI special publication, 4 (1978): 1 24..
- Olsen, S., Tveite, S and D. Chakraborty, 1977. Acoustic Surveying in Tropical waters. P.V.P. eun. con. Inst. Explor. Mar., 170 :" 284 252
- Penayotlu, T. 1985. Production technology and economic efficiency:
  A conceptual frame work. Small-scale fisheries in Asia: Socioeconomic analysis and policy. IDRC 299 e: pp. 95 100.
- Panickar, K.K.P. 1980. Coastal rural Indebtedness A case study. Mar. Fish. Infor. Ser. T & E Ser., 18:8-12.
- Panickar, K.K.P and K.Alagaraja 1981. Socio-economic status of fishermen community at Calicut area. Mar. Fish. Infor. Ser., T&E Ser., 18: 1-12.

- Panickar, K.K.P. and R.Sathiadhas 1985. Fisheries share in consumers one rupee A case study. Proceedings of the Symposium on harvest and post harvest technology of fish. Society of Fisheries Technologists, Cochin, India, 1985, pp. 704-707.
- Panickar, K.K.P. and M.Srinath 1991. Rationality of the use of factors of production by small trawlers along Calicut coast. J. mar. biol. Ass. India, 33 (1&2): 194 197
- Panickar, K.K.P. and R. Sathiadhas 1989. Marine fish marketing trend in Kerala. J. mar. biol. Ass. India, 31 (1&2): 239 246.
- Panickar, K.K.P., R.Sathiadhas and T.Jacob 1990. Comparative economic efficiency of different types of mechanised fishing units operating along Kerala coast. J. mar. biol. Ass. India, 32 (1&2): 97 106.
- Qasim, S.Z. 1972. PRoduction of living matter in the sea. Mahasagar, 5 (2): 59 69
- Qasim, S.Z. 1973. Can there be famine in the sea? Seafood Export Journal, 5 (1): 1 10.
- Rangasamy, G., 1973. Needs for expansion of Fisheries Education and Research in Tamilnadu, Sea Food export Journal, 1973, (49-54).
- Rao, K.V.N., M.Kumaran and J. Sankarasubramanian, 1977. Resources of ribbon fisehs and catfishes of the south west coast of India. sea food export J. 9 (11): 9 26.
- Rao, P.S. 1971. Price policy for marine fish. Seafood Export Journal, 3 (5): 17 ~26.
- Rao, P.S. and D.N. Prasad 1978. Some price analysis of inland fishes in Patna city market and its variations. Seafood Export Journal, 10(4): 11 20.
- Rao, P.S. 1983. Fishery Economics and Management in India. Pioneer Publishers and Distributors, pp. 1 353.
- Rao, P.S. and G.K. Rao, 1989. Growth and productivity of Indian fisheries, J.mar.hiol. Ass. India, 31 (1&2): 218-227.

- Rao, S.N. 1983. Product development for Export. Fisheries development in India some aspects of policy management. Concept publishing company, New Delhi. 1983, pp. 211 218.
- Sathiadhas, R. 1982. Mechanisation of indigenous crafts with out-board motors in Tamil Nadu an impact study. Mar. Fish. Infor. Serv., T & E Ser., 38 : 17 -19.
- Sathiadhas, R. 1989. Comparative economic efficiency of sail boats operating different gears in Tamil Nadu. Mar. Fish. Infor. Ser., T & E Ser., 96: 8-16.
- Sathiadhas, R., R. Narayanakumar and R.Reghu, 1955. Marine Fisheries Management for sustaninable Development, Technology Transfer Series 2, CMFRI, Cocohin 1 - 38.
- Sathiadhas, R. and G.Venkataraman, 1983. Indebtedness and utilization of fisheries credit in Sakthikulangara-Neendakara, Kerala A case study. Mar. Fish. Infor. Serv. T & E. Ser., 54 : 1-6.
- Sathiadhas, R. and K.K.P. Panickar 1988. Socio-economics of small-scale fishermen with emphasis on costs and earnings of traditional fishing units along Trivandrum coast, Kerala A case study. Sea Food Export Journal, 20 (11): 21 36.
- Sathiadhas, R. and K.K.P. Panickar 1988. A study on marketing stucture and price behaviour and marine fish in Tamilnadu. Sea Food Export Journal, 20 (12): 5 29.
- Sathladhas, R. and K.K.P. Panickar 1991. Socio-economics of traditional fishermen of Thirunelveli coast, Tamilnadu. J. mar. biol. Ass. India, 33 (1&2): 175 181.
- Samena, B.S. 1969. Inspection and quality as a tool for efficient marketing of fish and fishery products. Seafood Export Journal, 1 (9): 15 28.
- Saxena, B.S. 1970. Price behaviour of Indian frozen shrimps in U.S. market. Seafood Export Journal, 2 (10) : 17 -28.
- Saxena, B.S. 1973. Recent economic trends in fish utilization Seafood Export Journal, 5(12): 9 16.

- Sivasubramaniam, K. 1991. The days of the kattumarans are numbered. Bay of Bengal News, Issue No.42, June 1991. pp. 12-15.
- Srivastava, U.K and Dharma Reddy 1983. Fisheries Development in India, some aspects of policy Management. Concept publishing Company, New Delhi. pp. 1 606.
- Srivastava, U.K. and G.R. Kulkarni 1985. Systems approach to marine foods Industry. A systems frame work of the marine foods industry in India. Concept publishing company, New Delhi pp. 3 44.
- Subba Rao, N. 1985. Some parameters of fisheries development with special reference to Andhra praddesh. Seafood Export Journal, 18 (6): 5 12.
- Subba Rao, N. 1986. Poaching of fish by alien vessels: Needs for a National strategy. Seafood Export Journal, 18 (9): 15-20.
- Subbaro H., 1987. Role of Social Science Research in the integrated development and management of Marine Fisheries, CMFRI bulletin 44. Part III Feb. 1991, (612-618).
- Sundarsan, D and P.J. Joseph 1978. Indian Fisheries the role of the East coast, Eastern States and Bay of Bengal. Sea food Export Journal, 10 (9): 11 23.
- Sudarsan, D and V.S. Somvanshi 1988. Fishery Resources of the Indian Exclusive Economic Zone with special reference to upper East coast. Bull. Fish Surv. India, 16: 1-13.
- Surya Prakash, S., Venkataram, J.V and R. Ramanna 1979. A comprehensive study of price spread of selected agricultural commodities in Karnataka Indian Journal of Agricultural Economics, 6: (4)
- Swaminathan, M.S. 1978. Proceedings of the First National symposium on shrimp farming, Bombay, August 1978. p.4
- Swaminathan, M.S. 1981. Address to the plenary session. Proceedings of the seminar on the role of small-scale fisheries and coastal aquaculture in Integrated rural development. CMFRI bulletin, 30: 8 10.

- Swarup, R., B.K.Sikka, C.S.Nadda and C.S.Vaidya 1985. Price spread and marketing margins for Himachal apples: Temporal and spatial analysis. Indian Journal of agricultural Economics, 40 (3): 376-381.
- Thakur, D.S. 1974. Food grain marketing efficiency: A case study of Gujarat. Indian Journal of Agricultural Economics, 29 (4): 61-74.
- Unnithan, G.R., H. Krishna Iyer and P.Srinivasa Rao. 1985. Economic analysis of 22 m and 23 m deep sea trawlers. Fishery Technology, 22: 79 82.
- Vito Blomo, Wade L.Griffin and John, P.Nichols 1978. Catch-effect and price-cost trends in the Gulf of Mexico shrimp fishery: Implications of Mexico's extended jurisdiction, MFR paper 1322. Marine Fisherries Review, 40 (8)
- Vittulo, A.N., Natarajan S. and G.P. Edwin Daniel. 1980. Live fish calibration of hydroacoustic equipments onboard R.V.Rastrelliger (EK system March 78 and EK/S system November-December 1978. FAO FIELD DOCUMENT 7: 1-36.
- William, T. Burke 1983. Extended fisheries jurisdiction and the new law of the sea. Global fisheries perspectives for the 1980s, Springer-Verlag, New York. pp. 7-49.
- Yamanaka, H., Y. Nishigaws and J. Morata 1976. Summary report on cruise of the R.V.Shoyomaru in the North Arabian Sea. Technical Report No.11. Indian Ocean programme NDP/FAO: pp 47.